

**MRS MAN**



**I AM MY  
OWN MY MAN**

---

MRS MAN

INSERT 1

---

KGOTHSO MOKWENA

Life has humbled me in the biggest way possible , I have often wondered had I listened to my parents how would my life have turned out but then again home was not the best environment for me that's why I became a little rebel I got married to my boyfriend without telling any one because I wanted to get away from home the abuse emotionally was too much , but what's the point of beating myself over the past if they cared about me they would have tried reaching out to me and what's the use of crying over spilled milk . I fix my bed and head into the shower I have a meeting in a hour I can't afford

to be late time is always of the essence , I close my eyes and I feel the hit water hit my back going down my legs . I shut my eyes and I see him again how he used to drag me across the house with my lifeless body beat down with no fight left in me how can a man say he loves you only to beat you down for his own insecurities that's not a man but a dog , the day I escaped from that man's clutches was the day I vowed to never let any man have control over me ever again he beat me down every single chance he got he took my pride , dignity and self respect he left me bare and to this day am still trying to get myself back , I worked my ass off with the money saved to start my life and my business , I moved here because I thought it would be a breath of fresh air and I must admit I like cape town it's a huge city busy too but it's also beautiful and calming unlike the busy life of jo'burg. After my shower I go out dried myself , wore my undergarments quick, today I opted for a navy blue pant suit with a white bodysuit and black stilettos ( note you will never see me in a dress or skirt no never) . I am always in a suit I don't know it's drips I am a boss and don't

fuck with me and that's the confidence I need in a male dominated industry starting my company was hard but when I landed my first big gig I knew I was never going to starve again now look at me after scraping for 5 years here I am owner of a huge marketing company. I walk in my office stoic like always and my assistant comes rushing to me he is the only person that make me laugh in this office his name is zonke but wants to be called zozo and yep you guessed it he is very much gay he is an amazing person .

Him: your day is pretty packed today but a person with no social life like you it won't be a problem

Me: very funny zozo your lucky I like you or you would've been fired a long time ago

Him: obvious okay you have a meeting with that marketing company that wants a merge ( never going to happen but I will humour them) it's going to take a while and after you have a meeting with the Michael's

Me: again , I hate them

Him: smile always they bring you money and lots of it anyway

We walking to my office as we speak this how my day usually starts , my day starts the moment I place my heel on that door

Him: one last thing remember you have to that art exhibition on Saturday

Me: if not totally exhausted I will

I take off my jacket hang it on my chair and sit

Me: I don't see my coffee

Him: uhhh I will get it tyrant boss

I laugh and shake my head he acts like this all the time drama queen to the fullest . After the long day I am totally exhausted I even drove barefoot because I couldn't stand the feel of the tight high heel , when I get home I throw everything on the couch and go make myself a salad .

Nosi: not that again kgoti really

Me: why did you let yourself in my house again

Xola: we knew you won't cook so we came with dinner come to the kitchen , you are worse you didn't even see us in here

I chuckle these two don't have any boundaries when it comes me ,they act like we bought this house together when they have theirs.

Me: remind me to take my keys from you

Xola kissed my cheek and sat down

Xola: what would've you eaten . Salad again

Me: I don't have time to cook

Nosi: that's the reason there are restaurants

I rolled my eyes and ate truth be told I was famished wouldn't have cooked but thank God it's Thursdays cause that's when my week ends I have very competent staff that manage without me on Fridays.

Me: I have a art exhibition that I am going to on Saturday would you like to come with

Nosi: oh my god please I have been begging him to take me but he is always busy

Me: good ,am going to bed now lock up when you leave

Xola: with a glass of wine

Me: piss off xola

They laughed as I went upstairs ,these two are a couple I met when I first ran away from joburg nice people I have ever come across they became the family I never had, I lived with them till I got my foot right they matter more than my real family that's when you know it's a true bond

---

XOLA QOBO

I am very protective of kgothasto she is tough yes but inside she is very fragile, I remember the first my wife and I saw her at the bus station with bruises all over her body with one suitcase at hand I knew right there we had to help her and it's the best decision we have ever made because I got the pleasure to

see her blossom into something so big that the man that hurt her all those years back would never touch her now in fact I think he would be intimidated by her because her demeanour now has changed , in the business world they say she is cold well in fact she is just doing so that people don't walk over her . no one at the office have seen her smile expect for her personal assistant ,thing about her is that she likes to keep her circle very small rather let me say tiny but nosi and I are always going to be there for her no matter what .

Nosi: we should get going she is probably already asleep

Me: yeah I think we should go she looked really tired

I took her hand and went our house we live a few houses away from her when she started becoming successful she didn't want to leave us behind so she bought us a house in one of the expensive suburbs in cape town , I earn minimum wage so I didn't want to burden her but she insisted that she would pay for anything we would need people like her are always going to be blessed because not once has she



reminded me that she bought me a house, she pays for our water and electricity too . When we got to our house I look around and smile

Nosi: still can't believe we have such a house right

Me:yeah lil sis is amazing

Nosi:she will kick your nuts if she hears you talking about her like that

She is older than me but what does it matter huh .

---

KGOTHTATSO MOKWENA

I signed myself on MMA classes am bored and quite frankly what's the point of knowing how to use a gun if I can't kick butt. I asked nosi to join me and she gladly accepted staying at home bores her but xola is old school he doesn't want her working we tried talking to him but he said he is the man and he wants to provide for her , but am working on something I dare him to stop me

Nisi: there are a lot of hot man here maybe we can...

Me: no ...no don't start nosi please

Nosi: come on even if it's a one night stand it wont kill you

I pulled her hand to go start our class this girl is always on my nerves about finding a man she doesn't understand that I don't want nor need him I have a 12 inch friend that helps me with everything I need . The class was awesome and I think it might be something I would do , the instructor made his way to us and he better not do what I think he wants to do with that look in his face

Instruction: Ladies

He extended his hand which I ignored but nosi took

Nosi: don't mind her she just pulled a muscle now she is cranky

I scoffed and drank water

Him: I was hoping to talk to her actually

He looks 20 what's wrong with him

Me: what do you want with me

Him: is there something wrong with your mouth you look mad

Nosi: oh she is always like this trust me

Me: let's go Nosi before I Punch your face

Him: relax mami anyway I hope to see you again

I scoffed , shook my head and took Nosi's hand pulling her away

Nosi: you know not all man are like him

Me: he looks like he is 20

Nosi: it could be a one night stand

Me: no

I get where she is coming from but I do not trust man at all from my ex husband, my good friend brother to my father I have no experience no positive relationship with man( except for xola) that's why I don't date , I don't even want a entanglement I may be strong but I can't handle the pain of being hurt by a man worse I get easily attached and I become

weak I hate that hence I keep them as far away as possible from me , its lonely yes but its better than having a scared body , being called a waste of space or a waste of a sperm am sure you get the point right . I didn't become my own man by default I was pushed to be .

LOVE

KAY

Tell me what you think and please like and commentf

MRS MAN

INSERT 2

---

KGITHATSO MOKWENA

It's the days of the exhibition and I did not mind going cause I haven't been going out in quite some time unless it was business related or I had to entertain clients so going out for me is refreshing and maybe something I should do more often then maybe Xola and Nosi will let me breath for a minute

Nosi: tell me I look good please because my dear husband is all of a sudden grumpy that am going he didn't even compliment my outfit today like he usually does

Me: why doesn't he come along it's not like we said he should stay behind, hai Xola and his mood swings

Nosi: he doesn't understand art he is going to be annoying so don't even encourage him

I laughed and wore my heels

Nosi: girl how do you walk in those

Me: honey am short and tiny trust me if you had my problem you wouldn't mind them at all how am I supposed to scare people at the office if they can look at the top of my head .

She laughed and I continued wearing the shoes , checked my make up one more time and we were on our way there . The drive was not terrible and I must say there was already people walking in or must be a popular gallery

Nosi: people are fancy out here

I parked my car laughing

Me: it's a art exhibition trust me people are boujee out here

We walked in an oh my god I fell in love , there is something about peoples creation that makes me happy am not even a artistic person but yeah man when I see these type of things make me they make me happy and proud .

Nosi: I like this and I think I want to go see that

She says that walking away from me but I was mesmerized with a particular section it is dark and screams depression unlike the other part of the gallery which are bright and happy but that's not me . I went to the corner and looked around there was a picture of a woman on her knees closed up with bruises all over her body , I looked at the next painting and the woman was in a corner in a pool of her own tears , I could feel myself trying to stop the tears from falling .

Voice: I didn't think anyone would be interested in this section no one ever comes to look

Some people are blessed with amazing voices

Me: yeah well people always avoid the truth but that's not me

I turned around wait I know him he seemed shocked when he saw my face too

Me: I have I....have I seen you somewhere

He smiled

Him: am your instructor at the gym am hurt that you

forgot all about me

Me: huh

I continued looking at the paintings seemingly each and every one of them spoke to me it's like the person was reading the story of my life

Me: who is the artist of these pieces

He was standing behind me I didn't dare turn because I feel a bit over powered by him he has that aura that just feels boss and that's usually me not the other way around.

Him: actually I painted them I don't know where I got the inspiration but once i started I couldn't stop

Me: don't joke

He pointed at the name at the bottom

Me: Ntsika Majola , I like them and I would like to purchase all of them they would be great for my collection

Him: what!!.... I mean cool

I laughed in the inside



Him: did you see the prices

Me: no one is going to buy these things and you know it

Him: what's that supposed to mean

Me: look around and tell me if you see any of these people would buy them and if you do tell me .

Him: you know what let me get you the quotation

After these I knew I didn't want to see anything else , when I look at these paintings I see me... broken and in pieces but the difference is that I don't show it am very good at hiding this side of me , I wiped a tear that escaped .

Him: you will fill in the documents and you will get your delivery in 2 days

Me: thank you ..... why are you starring it's rude

Him: why don't you let it out , and am not starring am admiring

Me: excuse me

Him: being strong is okay but that doesn't mean you

have to be emotionless and rigid

Me: you know nothing about me

Him: you can tell a lot about a person by the kind of art they are attracted to , you came straight here and I didn't see you anywhere else

Me: because I know what I want

Him: if that's how you want to put it it's okay but you and I both know the truth

Me: whatever...see you Thursday during class

I took the quotation from him and walked away from him going to the bathroom . In all of 5 years I have never been made nervous by anyone and I meet a lot of people , he saw right through me and I didn't like that at all. After I composed myself at the bathroom I found Nosi talking to him

Me:Xola called I think We go

He is doing it again he is starring

Nosi: did you...

Me: yep I saw him can we go please I have work to

get to

She was about to protest but I pulled her hand made the payment and left I don't like being venerable the fuck does he think he is making me feel like that .

---

NTSIKA MAJOLA

She bought them all and didn't even leave a single piece behind, I have had these paintings for 3 years and no one has ever bought them but some how I never gave up on them because they are a part of me , I remember her from my MMA class and she is fierce with a striking personality, although she thinks that no one sees her I do , she is hot AF though I don't know man she has that thing that makes me want to know more about her I guess that's why am happy I get her to see her on Thursday I need some more of her

Nontle: I saw someone finally bought those depressing paintings

She is the gallery owner and she hated them very much said they bring a negative ambiance.

Me: you will never understand them... can you do me a favor please don't say no

Nontle: I can't just promise you something tell me what you want then I will see what to do

Me: okay I need her details...the women that bought my paintings

Nontle: no , gosh no do you want to get me in trouble  
I went and kneeled in front of her

Me: please I will give you all my earnings that i made today

She gasped

Nontle: no joke

Me: no joke

She skipped away . I know she is not interested but I will make her interested she is the type you never let go that am sure of.

.

.  
. .  
. .  
. .

Ma: Ntsika no man how many times have I told you to listen to me why didn't you show up today

Me: mama ndithe anditshati why would I get married to a women I don't know

Tata: hayi wena watch how you speak to your mother

He said walking in

Me: don't even say shit to me you don't even know anything about me no , ndiyekeni man

I stormed to my room , my parents are getting on my last nerve I told them time and time again that I am not one of those boys that will follow their orders , now they expect me to marry some rural women who will be bowing at my feet screw that man , and besides I have a women that I am interested in I don't need them to bother me.

---

SIZWE MBATHA

I don't understand why she thinks that life without me is the best choice but I must admit she is a force now and fortunately for me she became even more attractive to me , I know that weak little women is still there and when the time is right I will come back into her life .

Me: tell me something why aren't you able to infiltrate her company yet

Him: the security there is tight everyone that works respect her they will never double cross her

Me: listen to me everyone can be bought, with the right price you can get anything you want

Him: but why are you doing this you have everything you want and more why ?

Me: because I want to and because the women running that place is mine ....go do your job and stop asking me stupid question.

I have kept a huge secret from kgothasto and yeah at first I thought it was a good idea but now I see the light , I want her back she and I are not even divorced so she is legally my wife and there is nothing she can do about that fact ,will she accept me that's not my problem , does she still hate me I seriously couldn't care less , will she agree to come back to me probably not but if I have to drag her back that's what I will do , I think the point of the narrative is that I will do absolutely anything to get her back . I know what must you be thinking but I didn't let her go she ran from me it took me years to find her because seemingly she didn't want to be found and everything about her about her was private but now she is doing magazine covers the media takes pictures of her all the time and that's how I found her after am done with her she will know how to obey me again .

---

## KGOTTHATSO MOKWENA

Yikes the week went by fast and I can't feel my toes because I was in back to back meetings , all I want to do know is relax but no Xola and his wife have to come and take me out for a dinner worse I had to go to work on a Friday because of a difficult client am guessing you see why am not in the mood but these two are my lifeline that's why I didn't even protest with them

Nosi: don't wear heels

Me: trust me I wasn't planning on it but please tell me what we are doing

Xola: get dressed and look pretty

Me: you two are seriously annoying

They laughed and went back downstairs, I just wore white simple shirt, black jeans and a long coat with black nikey sneakers , I found them downstairs ready for me , I threw the car keys to Xola

Xola: your letting me drive her



He calls my mustang a her I don't get it it's just a car  
...nice car yes but what's the fuss

Me: yeah stop geeking and let's go

The drive was not lengthy or maybe it's because we  
were talking the whole way .

Me: you better not have taken me to the club am old  
for this shit

Xola laughed parking the car

Nosi: it's not a club relax will you

Xola: but it's a cool place to chill a friend of mine  
recommend it and he is here too

I thought his days of playing matchmaker were over  
as much as I love him he has brought me the worst  
dates ever from a mama's boy , to a man with no job  
then I went out with a guy that made me pay the bill I  
told him to stop but no he has given up I see

Xola: don't look at me like that I swear this time I  
think I hit the jackpot

Nosi: babe you said that the last time

Me: and before that

Xola: be nice kgoti.

We went inside and the place was not bad really it's a cool place there was a singer on stage and tables and chairs people vibing to music kinda reminds me of the 80's movies. We got ourselves a good table in a far corner but we could have a proper view of the performer we ordered many drinks but mainly because the "date" was showing off . After a few drinks I decided on going to the loo on my way there I saw him again

Me: he is just popping up every where I go

I made my way quick to the toilet, did my business washed my hands and made my way out but I bumped into a hella of a chest it's a man because I can smell the Christine Clive cologne on him

Me: oh excuse....not you again

What did I say he just manages to pop ever where I am and I don't like that

Him: just when I thought you were going to be nice

to me

Me: what do you want

Him: you

I laughed but the guy was not laughing he was serious

Me: you're a child

Him: and you think because you said that am going to let you go

He actually left me speechless am 38 and a divorcee ( technically) and he look like he us what ? 20 and I really have no come back for him he is hot very hot but no no I don't even want to think of that because I know that's how it all begins

Him: you know your over thinking this ,when I say I want you I mean I want to have coffee with you talk ...you never know you just might like me ...so your coming?

Curiosity killed a cat not a person right so let's do this I really don't like what if's .

MRS MAN

INSERT 3

---

NTSIKA MAJOLA

Am looking at her and God dammit I can't help but smile , she is beautiful but there is more to her and I feel like she is just keeping it in and I want to help her let it all out maybe then she will be comfortable talking to me without liquid courage .

Her: your doing it again stop it makes me feel uncomfortable

Me: so you actually have feelings I thought you didn't have a heart

She laughed and closed her mouth using her hands

Me: won't you look at that the corners of your mouth actually work

Her: don't be a smart ass anyway what do you want with Me, you seem to be everywhere I am

Me: maybe God just wants us to be together

She waved her finger saying no

Her: don't bring him into your scheme of getting laid please

Me: but look I managed to make you smile

She rolled her eyes so far back it made me a chuckle quite a bit

Her: I think we have had enough coffee and besides you never told what do you want and be honest with me

Me: are you always like this because if you continue your seriously going to get wrinkles

Her: this wasn't always me but things happen which give you a clearer look at what life actually is

Me: that doesn't mean you have to close off thank no life

Her: How old are you

Me: will you forget my age just for a moment am trying to talk to you

I might have a snapped a bit there but I want her to see what I see powerful, beautiful , smart and sexy she is the type of women every man wants I can see that she knows that but does she actually feel it

Her: don't do that please

She stood up and walked out I paid the bill fast and ran after her she I caught up to her I held her hand and pulled her to my car ,sheesh I was out of breath for a bit , for a short person she sure can walk fast

Me: am 28 I love painting and photography but that is my part time job I own a gym well I have several but that's also a side hustle because I am CEO to the family company ...there I told you what are you going to do now the only thing that has changed is that you know more about me it won't make me leave you even if you try

I opened the car door for her , after I went in we drove off she told me where her house is at ,after a short drive we arrived at her house I don't think she has met a person as stubborn as me but the problem is I can see that she is just as stubborn hell

I think she is even more stubborn than me but am not going to let her know that

Her: thank you for dropping me but I should go now

Me: yeah it is no problem do you mind if I walk you in

Her: no you can come

That's what I call progress , we walked into her house and I must say it's exactly as I expected to be not that I knew but it's very clean for one not as bright you would expect it's all painted with grey with a touch of black but it has that feminine touch of candles , photos and a lot of art, every corner of her house has fresh lilies must be her favourite flower

Her: let me just...

She turned on the light and yeah it definitely makes everything better because the chandelier makes everything stand out

Me: I like your place its nice

Her: thank would like to have a drink

Me: if it's not cognac or coffee I don't drink it

Her: well lucky for you I do have it sit I will be back

After a few she came back with a double on the rocks and when that thing sat on my tongue that was it for me I know she is the one but am not going to rush her I need to be clam about this one . We talked for a few minutes and once she started getting comfortable with the conversation flowed even further man even the way she speaks is sexy am I being a creep for think about is hot and sexy .

Her: I think am drunk you should go I need to go to bed

Me: yeah it's pretty late

Her: I don't think you should drive though I will call up one of my drivers to fetch you ....your not bad you're a little bit full of yourself but ...

I pulled her to me and held her waist

Me: your not used to man over powering you but see this man has changed that

Her: Ntsika go home it's late and am drunk ....very drunk for that matter



Voice: that's why you shouldn't be in the arms of a man , nana what's wrong with you

She rolled her eyes and sighed

Nosi: oh my God you ditched us for him

Her: he was just leaving

The driver she requested for me came , I kissed her cheek and left , ndizakumtshata kungekundala ain't no where in hell am I letting her go .

---

KGOTHATSO MOKWENA

Me: don't look at me like that my head hurts

Nosi: did you guys do it

Xola: please tell me you didn't do it , please nana please

Me: we didn't do it anything what type of women do you do you think I am and anyway you should be asking that question if you had found us in a compromising position

Xola: well you haven't gotten laid in year's imagine how scared I got when a I saw you in a young man's arms

Me: Nosi talk to your man , what are you even doing in my room you like being creepy plus he is not that young

Nisi gave me a look

Xola: you know I worry about you that's all

Me: okay okay am sorry it will never happen again

Xola: good now come downstairs I made breakfast and there is something I want to tell you

He went downstairs

Nosi: so?

She was so excited she couldn't even let her nosy husband leave the room

Me: so nothing we hanged out, talked and had strong alcohol together that's it .

Nosi: tell me what you felt when you were with him

I jumped out the bed and went to the closet to get a

baggy shirt

Me: was I supposed to feel something

Nosi: stop acting smart with me you know what I mean

Me : I don't know he just makes me feel uneasy and unsettled and we both know I don't like that

Nosi: but that means you like him right

Me: a bit

She jumped on my bed spinning around

Nosi: oh my gee, thank you God we did it finally oh my goodness , so it's confirmed your heart and emotions are still working

I came out the closet doing my ponytail Nosi doesn't really understand my situation but then again I can't blame her she is one of the lucky few that got an amazing man , so sometimes she pushes a bit too much than what I am comfortable with the only reason I never get mad it's because I know it comes from a good place , she was there from day one and even when Xola would spend a lot of time with me

she understood I don't know how I would have survived without them I think that's what hurts me so much that they don't even know half the things I went through but then again it's better this way I don't want them feeling sorry for me and I wouldn't want to scare them with my horrendous past and that playing a bigger role to who I am today let's just say sometimes what you see it's not the real reality .

.

.

Me: how could that be I have never been pregnant before I have never given birth to a baby Xola

Xola: I think he might have slipped somehow I found this by chance while I was doing my routine check up on him those medical records clearly state that you are the mother to the child

Xola works in IT being scared that he would come for me back then we used to do a routine check up on size to make sure that he is no where around me but Xola never stopped even when I told him too

Nosi: could he have just used your name because

you were his wife

Me: maybe I really don't know what to thi ....oh no  
no gosh no this can't be happening .

I ran upstairs and quickly took my phone to call  
someone but the realised I don't have their number

Me:I don't have the number

I ran back downstairs

Me: I need you to do me a favour I will explain  
everything after but can you find me a DR Jonah  
Martinez he was my doctor years back in joburg he  
is reputable so it won't be hard to find him I need his  
personal number ASAP please

Xola: on it

He went to my study, even when I think I have freed  
myself from him sizwe is a pain in the ass that  
won't go away now if he did what I think he has done  
I swear to God I will make his life miserable swear  
on my life .

Nosi: he did something didn't he

Me: it's still a hunch for now I just need clarity on a

few things before I do anything

Xola came back and I quickly called the doctor hoping and praying that he doesn't confirm my suspicion his phone didn't even ring that long and he answered I had to remind him who I am first after taking all my details he promised me that he will get back to me but knowing him am right and maybe just maybe its time I pay him a visit.

Me: am going back to jo'burg

Them: what

Me: do you what this means , that bastard used my eggs I am sure of it .....am going the doctor is only to confirm what I already know

Xola: so what are you going to do you can't just go there

Me: watch me then , I have a child out there and you want me to sit there and do nothing am not going to do that

I jogged up stairs with them following and started packing a few things

Nosi: please don't do this please

Me: I have to

Xola: at least let me come with you

Me: no I will manage I will take two body guards with me relax

They sat on the bed and watched me pack I know they are scared and I am too he has always always managed to make me feel weak and It is something a worked on a lot let's see if he can handle the new me.

---

SIZWE QOBO

Me: what do you mean you think she knows how could she know we have never filed nobuhle's file because we didn't want to take any risks

Dr Martinez: don't forget that she was sick recently while you were at home and you didn't come here did you wipe out her medical history at that hospital

Oh no man

Me: I didn't want her to find out like this because I don't know how she is going to react

Him: you have always had control over things Mr Qobo and whatever happens keep my name out of this .

He hung and I threw my phone across the top causing my staff to leave the room immediately , but I couldn't lash out because the driver walked in with my daughter who looks to be in a really bad mood right now

Me: hey what's wrong

Her: it's mothers day

She went up stairs she is 5 years and too smart for her own good ever since last year when they had a mothers day fare where kids brought their mothers that's when the questions started , I can't tell her about her mother not yet anyway , she was conceived in a very shady way my sister helps me raise her and I made them promise me that they would never tell her but because they never liked her



it was no problem convincing them .

Zolile: she is at it again her room is a mess

Me: she will get over it but I am working on getting her mother back maybe then she will calm down

Zolile: we don't need that women back in our lives again sizwe

Me: well that's not your choice is it .

The day she ran away she ruined everything, now I have a wife I don't want (she still lives at home with my parents I don't want her anywhere near me ), I have a daughter that wants her mother everyday . When I fertilized her eggs I thought I would find her and we could be the family that we always planned to be but she has to be smart and ruin all of that . I think its time I made my way to cape town but I need her address I will fly out tomorrow morning .

LOVE

MRS MAN

INSERT 4

---

SIZWE MBATHA

I didn't have a drop of sleep last night the fact that she called Martinez asking about her eggs shows that she knows something I don't know how she found out but right now my main concern is to find her , my sister is bathing nobuhle I am taking her to school today maybe her moods swings will stop and she will talk to me

Buhle: am done daddy can we go I don't want to be late

Zolile(my sister) : when will you stop be nice and respectful nobuhle ....it's your fault she is like this you spoiled her too much now she think she can talk to us however

Me: let her be ...

I grabbed her school bag and her hand and went to the kitchen so she could have her breakfast

Me: tell me what I should do to make you happy  
don't you know daddy doesn't like to see you sad

Her : am not sad anymore daddy am sorry

She shouldn't be going to but I don't trust my  
daughter with these nannies at least I know she is  
safe at school, one of my guards comes hurrying in  
like he saw a damn ghost scaring my daughter, and I  
have told them time and time again that they  
shouldn't be running in the house what the point of  
that

Me: David what do you want and why are you  
running in the house you don't clean the damn place

David: there ....there is someone at the door for you

Me: at this hour , who is it

David: I think its best you come see for yourself

He says and walk out , annoyed by him I just follow  
him whatever you may say or think of me I like peace  
around me and when things are done my way trust  
me there won't be any fights, when I walk in the  
lounge I promise you I almost fainted , zolile looks

very angry but I couldn't care less right now...she is actually here and her beauty still shines through and fill up the room

Me: hi

I say not sure what to say to her I haven't see her in 5 years

Zolile: what is she doing here , did you really call her

Me: will you shut up and go upstairs....just disappear from here

Zolile: no I want to...

Me: I said leave

She clicked her tongue and went to the kitchen

Her: I see somethings haven't changed your sister is still a bitch and your forever a tyrant ....but that is not what am here why did you do it ?

Me: what are you talking about ?

Her: don't play dumb with me you know what am talking about , the fact that Martinez didn't call me back is enough to tell that it's true ...why did you do it

am pretty sure getting another women wouldn't have been a problem for you

Me: but they weren't you were they .

She scoffed and put her bag on the couch ,she looks amazing too amazing the pictures did her no justice at all

Her: is it a girl or a boy

Me: Imade sure it was a girl someone to remind me of you, why did you leave me we had so much planned but you ruined it all the hard work I put on our relationship

Her: am not here to cause a scene because I could if I wanted to I don't even know why I came here unplanned but imagine the shock when I realised I have a child that I didn't know about . Sizwe you have always always been despicable but really did you have to go to this length .

She is calm and collected but in actual fact I can see that she is mad , angry but she is here , I tried getting a bit closer but she stopped me on my tracks

Me: why did you go you never answered me

Her: your delusional I want to see her , tell her that her mother wants to see her , create a good environment maybe don't show your face that would be best because your sight makes my skin crawl

She took her bag and tried to go but I signalled for my guards to block her way she just cant leave like that not when I have just gotten her back

Her: Sizwe I have 7 assassins waiting for my go to blow your little brains out , tell your little boys to move out my way before I give them the go ahead

Me: your bluffing

She turned on her heels walked up straight to me

Her: am not that little women that you used to walk over , I have actually grown a pair I will mess up your life so bad sizwe you won't know what hit you....now tell your monkeys to move

She walked back to the door which was now opened for her

Her: you know what I changed my mind 10 am sharp

I will be here to pick her up make sure you explain who am I

She walked out, I stood by the door and saw her getting in a car with a man driving her , who the hell does she think she is coming to my house to make demands like that and where the hell did she get assassins from one thing is clear I can't make her come back to me it seems like nobuhle is the only option to get her if I play my cards right anyway .

Me: dammit kgothasto.

---

XOLA QOBO

It's just the next day and she hasn't called me yet and I am officially losing it what if something happens here or that ass was able to lure her in again , my wife has been trying to calm me down but nothing seems to be working, in what seems to be forever my rings and it's her I don't waste time to answer her call

Her: I should've allowed you to come with me He actually did it and seemed like he was not sorry

about it, he is such ass Xola

She sounds like she is crying or has been crying I couldn't tell but all I know I don't like what is happening at all

Me: am so sorry nana I know it won't help but hang in there please

Her: it's so hard you'd think that he would be humbled after all of these years but he actually seems worse now (chuckle ) and you say I don't have a heart

Me: come back home please

Her: I have a daughter to meet tomorrow am not sure what were going to do yet but I can't just leave it won't sit right with me

Me: you know am proud of you for not running this time

Her: yeah well running felt pretty good than how I feel now how do I even claim to be her mother when I don't even what her favourite colour is

Me: if you had abounded that child I would



understand but you didn't even know she existed  
and the moment you did you went there so cut  
yourself some slack please

Her: my head hurts a bit I think I should lay down for  
a bit I will call you tomorrow

Me: okay ...tell me one more thing did you go there  
alone

Her: uhh no I took the guards I brought with don't  
worry about me am safe

Me: okay bye

I hung up .

Nosi: she is okay right

Me: yeah but she isn't taking any of this well but she  
promised to call ....come now let's go have breakfast  
am starving.

I have been working on something for 2 years now  
that could make sure that kgothasto doesn't worry  
about this douche anymore and I think now more  
than ever I should put it into play.

---

## KGOTHATSO MOKWENA

I slept till late last night I woke around 12 am and decided on taking a shower and sleeping again I didn't feel like doing anything stressing about today . It's 9 am and I am pretty nervous I wish I gave myself more time but then again there is no better time than the present , I am with John he is a friend I made a few years back and let's just say I know I am never in trouble because of him I am always well taken care off

John: should have let me blow his brains out yesterday he pisses me off

Me: he wasn't going to try anything John

John: tell me when are we killing him

Me: I have never said anything about killing the man but stripping him of everything he owns

John: well I think killing him is the best option but whatever you say boss lady

I tied my hair up and applied a bit off lip gloss

John: your driver is waiting and were with you every step of the way don't worry okay

I gave him a side hug and went to the car , why do I even say to the kid "hey am your mother" that sounds so wrong even if it's the truth, I could not stop playing with my bracelet I tend to do that when am nervous . When we arrived at his house I immediately noticed she was standing at the gate with her father at the door I asked the driver to park just near the gate maybe it will be less awkward. I shut my eyes for a small prayer and got out the car walking to the gate I wasn't thinking of anything all I could hear was the sound of my heels usually they demand respect but today am just a ball of nerves soon as the guards opened the gate she came running to me and hugged my leg not knowing what to do I just kneeled and hugged her too. She raised her hands to me and I carried her she stuffed her face on my neck and she just cried , what do you do in a situation like this ?

.

.

.

.

Other than the fact that she is not Speaking with her father she is a ball of joy , nobuhle 5 and a half (she specified that part ) years old and she is adorable ,talks a lot but I didn't mind at all she brought nothing but happiness to me .

Him: I don't think I have seen her smile this much before

I really don't want to talk to him right now because I am mad very mad

Her: am happy today I finally have a mommy

Him: see I told you she would be back one day and we could be a family

I choked on my juice and looked at him he better not use her for this I will literally kill him with my bare hands

Me: can we talk

Him: yeah sure

Her: no please don't go

Oh my god what's this

Me: baby it's two minutes I will be back okay

She nodded and started playing with her toys again

Me: what do you think your doing giving her false dreams

Him: why should it be false dreams your here and am here

I yanked my arm from him

Me: keep your hands to yourself am never coming back to you

I went back into the room

Me: oh sweetie daddy is being so nice he said you can come to cape town with me for a few days

Her eyes lit up and jumped up and down , sizwe tried to protest but miss was already telling their maid to go pack for her

Me: don't ruin my time with her I will bring her back next week

I went to the lounge and waited for them.... I am tired of him making me feel weak now let's see how he likes being the inferior one .

---

LOVE

KAY

MRS MAN

INSERT 5

---

KGOTHSO MOKWENA

I am looking at her sleep and still can't believe I have a daughter John is following me discreetly because we don't know what the man will do it's just a safety precaution I for one know how loose sizwe's can be loose I want to be prepared for him . I remember I the day I decided to freeze my eggs it was after a week he has just beat me up because I refused to go to a business lunch with him because I had a bruise on my face how could I have faced influential rich people with a cracked lip and blue eye with a painful rib cage , man was a monster I don't know man but in my mind I was preparing myself the possibility of not being able to carry my own child because of the beatings I got from him I knew one day my body would give out and I wanted a opportunity to mother and love another human being . After a few hours

the pilot told me we will be landing soon so I strapped her belt well when we land I didn't even wake her up I placed her well on my waist have her wrap her hands around my neck and carried her out , boy I am in 6' heels but that's not a problem at all I am living for this actually. I am in the car now driving with nobuhle who is a blabber mouth she woke up right after I placed her at the back seat it's like she was waiting for me just so she can wake up . Like I said she talks way to much , whatever she sees she talks about even or asks what it is though she is an ass and I hate everything about him he did a good job with her not once have I seen her being naughty or disrespectful towards me or things around her

Me: we should get food am pretty sure there are no groceries at home what would like to have

Her: anything with chicken nuggets

Me: you love them

Her: yes very much I also like chicken and beef strips

Me: I don't see you talking about veggies



Her: no yuck I only like corn.

Me: well your in for a ride because your mommy likes veggies

She made a exasperated look making me laugh , I can already tell she is a handful .

.  
. .  
. .  
. .

After we bought food I drove straight home and unpacked the little bag I had , nobuhle is talking with her father sitting on top of the bed made sure it's a encrypted sim card he won't be able to trace it I don't want him setting his filthy foot here I don't trust him that much

Her: daddy I have to go the house is big and if mommy leaves me here I will get lost

See how she calls me mommy already and here I thought children have trust issues like me

Her: okay love you ....can we eat please

I nodded and we went downstairs smart as she is some of her words do sound like a 5 year old but her reasoning and her ability to make conversation is spot on . Nosi and Xola came to join us for lunch and she says she likes them because they don't yell at her like her aunty . Zolile has always been self centred bet that's why nobuhle has to go to kindergarten at such a young age

Me: when did Ntsika pick his car you never told me

Nobuhle was playing games on my phone with headphones on she is so care free

Nosi:he came yesterday morning he thought he was going to find you here

Xola: he is a boy

Me: Xola no man will you relax and besides he is not a boy he is man

Nosi: okay why are you speaking for him

Me: I just think that he is nice that's all and besides I don't have time to date I need to get to know my

daughter and you know how demanding work is

Nosi: that's doesn't mean the matters of the heart should be excluded

Xola:babe you heard her she said she is fine

Nosi: you just want to keep her all your self, greedy much baby

He laughed and kissed her cheek ,am low-key mad that I wasn't here when Ntsika came to pick up his car he is not and a little drooling time is allowed time and time again , but he is 10 years younger than me but then again I can't help that I always think about him \*sigh \* matter of the heart are depressing as hell .

---

NTSIKA MAJOLA

I haven't seen kgothasto in two days and that's just sad I think am even depressed, to make matters worse apparently my so called wife is coming I thought she was a farm Julia but it's a girl from

jo'burg , but the thing is I don't want anyone else my heart and soul are yearning for kgothasto something about her just say stay with me Nstika and Ntsika doesn't even say no

Philani: hey man that food won't eat itself

Philani( older brother) had to drag me here even after explaining to him I didn't feel like being around people today his ass brought me to his house

Me: you heard they found me a wife

Philani: it's not that bad man look it worked out fine for me

Me: am not you and you know it I want to get married to someone I love and the chick they are bringing is not even my type

Philani: you have rejected 3 women at least give this one a shot

It's no point talking to him I love my brother but he has always been a sucker to please our father when he told him to study law he did when he wanted to do sound engineering he loves producing music but

instead now he is stuck in a office with a bunch of paper work , after lunch I decided to go to the mall my apartment needs a little bit of grocery and I mean beer when I say grocery and a bunch of snacks . I firstly went to the pick n pay liquor bought shopping cart full of Heineken a after I paid I packed in my car it's probably not going to last that long because my friends are tanks ,just then I went to ShopRite to buy me some snacks on my way to the entrance I swear I though I saw her but this lady had a kid and as far as I know she doesn't have a child . I ended up buying a few thing so my fridge will stop being so white inside .

Kg: no no buhle are you trying to give mommy a heart attack get down from the shelf

Kid: am sorry I like shopping with you am sorry

Kg: it's okay baby

What !!!

Me: hey you

Her backside looks so amazing I felt like a perv starring at her for as long as I did but wait she has a

child am I about to be someone's step dad ( I laughed internally at how forward I was being )

Her: oh hi I didn't see you there

Me: but I saw you, how are you princess tell me what's your name

Kid: Nobuhle and yours

Me: Ntsika , I didn't know you had a child

Her: you didn't ask ,and besides it's a long story that I would rather not get into

She looked into my cart and laughed

Her: what are you doing

Me: am buying groceries and anyway why won't you let me take you out I don't mind going down on my knees right now

Her: don't do that please

We were now walking on the aisle her daughter was just taking anything she wanted and she didn't seem to mind us at all

Her: you really need a women in your life if that's

what you call groceries

Me: is that a hint that you want me

Her: stop joking around and besides you and I would...

I cut her off

Me: okay let's do this 3 dates allow me to take you on 3 dates and if your still convinced that you and I won't work I will let you be

She examined my face a bit , truth be told even if she told me to back off I wouldn't this is a way to get her to let me in and I know once am in I don't let her kick me out

Her: okay fine but after you will leave me alone

Her: okay mami

She giggled but held herself so fast it seemed like she didn't

Nobuhle: mommy I don't have toys here can we get some

Her: okay we will get you some

We paid both paid for our groceries even though I offered to pay for hers she blatantly said no but I didn't take offence to that ,we got her daughter lots and lots of toys . Should have seen my smile when I was with them but now I am looking at his women she seems modern enough to say no to this nonsense , the parents I have they went ahead and brought her here after I specifically told them to back off I see it's time I go back to my apartment full time

Tata: see we told she is not what you thought you two should have been married by now his brother is a very influential man he will help you in the business my son the family business will get so much recognition

Me: Tata kdala nditsho ukuba.....

Ma: okay come now let's have dinner ....come makoti

Makoti my left foot man I didn't even follow them I went and grabbed my car keys am going to my apartment I can't have this not when I have made such immense progress with my actual future wife .



---

## KGOTHTATSO MOKWENA

Nobuhle is a joy and happy baby she told me she missed her father but that's a given seeing that he has been the only parent and he also kept to his word that he won't ruin my time with her , she is doing my Mani and Pedi even though my nails are a mess I wouldn't change this time with my baby for anything , I think I have to start talking to Sizwe about her visiting me more and once she is used to the idea of having both parents then talk joint custody .I know he won't a win the case if he were to argue with me seeing the way he went ahead in conceiving her .

Me: okay tell how do I look sweetie

Her: good wait let me...( she fixes my hair a bit ) you look like a queen

She then took out her phone and toom a selfie with me she does that with everything single thing we do I had to stop her when we were taking a bath

together I wonder why she does it . I know it should be weird for the both of us but it's not she calls me mommy and my heart just explodes with happiness ,I knew that one day I want to be a mother but I didn't know when or with who but for the fact that it happened this way I just look at it this situation as gods will and we all know we can never question the one above .

Me: why the pictures sweet heart

I say as am doing her hair , she has great natural hair like mine which I hide mine under weaves to maintain natural afro hair is a mission

Her: all the kids at school laugh at me and say I don't have a mommy now am going to show them I do

Did sizwe have to put her through this he could've told me what he did and I woud have spent even more time with my daughter while she wouldn't have went through all that

Me: how long has it been happening

Her: last year at the mothers day fare but next year you will be there right

I pulled her for a hug from behind causing her whole body to fall on me

Me:am going to be there for all of them okay am always there just ask and I will fly over

Her: so you and daddy are divorced like Macy's parents that's why you don't live with me and daddy

I was about to respond to her when the door bell rang I was so happy what does she even know about divorce , when I opened the door it was none other than Mr majola haa this guy mara am in tights and over sized shirt with a hair style made by a 5 year old and he decides to show up

Him: you look ravishing

He says laughing a bit

Me: you don't have any timing

Her: uncle tsika

They bonded over snacks when we went shopping today he is very good with her ,I sometimes imagine myself with him but snap back to reality when I realise he is only 28 . She was on top of the counter

taking out board games that he came with

Him: date number one, am young but am very much family oriented hence I thought we should include baby buhle

Her: mommy look twister

my baby girl was so excited I wanted to invite Xola and Nosi over but knowing Xola he will spend the rest of the night cross examining the poor man so why not him , I and nobuhle let's see how the night proceeds.

LOVE

KAY

Tell me something my loves should kgothalo be this concerned about the 10 year age gap between her and Ntsika?

MRS MAN

INSERT 6

---

KGOTHASO MOKWENA

Ntsika is a complete ball of energy and she matches up well with nobuhle they are on their fifth game of twister which I have up on the second game gese two over power me Ntsika has long features so it's only natural that he wins , but nope nobuhle is determined to make sure that at least she wins one game which look like she is finally getting because at this point nobuhle won't let him go until she wins

Her: yey I win I win mommy I win

She comes to me and I carry her on my waist , am so sad that our time is limited I like having her in the house it makes my place feel like a home

Him: hai ngeke nobuhle you cheated

Him: uncle tsika no I won fare and square right mommy

Me: right baby girl

Nobuhle got off me and went to the fridge baby girl was just ecstatic

Him: I love your kid she is smart and confident she mad this date 10 times better

I was now sitting on the kitchen island hugging my knees together while he was leaning on it overlooking the kitchen looking at nobuhle stuffing her face with yoghurt

Me: my time with her is limited right now she is going back to her father This weekend

Him: you look like an amazing mom why does it seem like he is the one with custody and not you

Me: life is tricky I didn't even know I had a daughter

He turned to me I figured I should continue telling him the summarized part of the story

Me: long story short he fertilized my egg which I had frozen when her father and I were still together found out a couple of days ago that I had a daughter and I don't even think it has sunk in yet

Him: that's messed up in every sense of the word  
why type of man does that

Me: you can imagine how I felt when I realized all if  
this not only did he take away my chance to be a  
proper mother to my baby I don't think he was  
planning on telling me at all had I not found out

Him: the way you with her One wouldn't say you  
became an instant mom it takes a lot of courage to  
do that ,you know I admire you could have broken  
down and blamed the world but you took this head  
on

Me: trust me I have battled bigger problems than  
this , this right here is nothing short of a miracle I  
never thought I would be a mother one day that's  
why I don't even want to fight with him or take him  
court for the things he did to me

After that he didn't say anything but he was looking  
through my soul that I felt ,he makes me nervous no  
man has ever had the ability to do that not even  
sizwe difference between them is that I am nervous  
with him I was scared of sizwe ,he talks to me while

sizwe dictated me , and he looks at me like am the only women to have graced this heart while sizwe looked at me like he was doing me a favour when you are used to such vile things coming from a man how do you accept such from a man you barely know knowing that he could hurt you one day .

.

.

.

.

Last night Ntsika left pretty late last night nobuhle begged him to tuck her in this kid is such a class act, we fell asleep together in my bed but woke up around 12 that's when he left . Today too was awesome but I had work so am taking her to work with me I had on ankle cut pant suit and a avacado green blouse that was loose which I paired with a see through prada shoe , she was wearing a avocado green dress I did her a pony and some cute edges ,we looked so cute . The stared I got at the office left me wanting to laugh but of course I am



the boss I can't be showing my teeth to every one.  
Zozo was a bit puzzled she even forgot to inform  
me of my day

Zo: okay okay I waited long enough who is she

Buhle: she is my mommy why do you ask

She was colouring on a table I had set for her

Me: it's a long story Zo get her some puzzles and  
snacks for the day and you know I need chocolate  
chip muffin and strong black coffee am meeting the  
Michaels again

Him: I will make it a double shot

He looked at nobuhle again and walked out , my day  
was hectic but I made it work everywhere I went she  
came with I can never get enough of her and besides  
she is a simple child with no meaningless demands .  
When we arrived at home the lights were already on  
am assuming Xola and Nosi are over I never mind  
when they come even if am not around , we walked  
inside and we were welcomed by an amazing aroma  
Nosi sure knows her way around the kitchen

Me: Nosi I could kiss your feet right now

She came from the kitchen

Nosi: I knew you were going to come late and there is a baby to feed

Me: you're a good send I was going to order in

Xola: that's a definite no and we need to talk

Me: what what's wrong

Xola:depends on how you look at the situation but in my case I think it's a good news

I looked at him quizzically

Me: okay go on

Xola: babe take buhle with you

They went to the kitchen while I followed him to the study , this has to be serious and now he has me pretty nervous .

Me: okay tell me what's going on

I shut the door and sat down

Him:okay remember when you asked me to stop

looking into Sizwe I never did and ever since I have been collecting evidence against him in case he does something to you or threatens you in some way

Me: huh

Him: yeah in the 5 years that I have been looking at his movements he is a shady guy and has a lot going on

Me: like

Him: mainly human trafficking

I felt my heart beat faster than it should I know he has some shady dealings and I have people that watch his every step but I just didn't ask about it because I was avoiding traumatizing myself

Him: he has several brothels covered as hotels, girls are kept there until they are sold worldwide .....other than that he has his hands in almost anything illegal

Me: okay okay but why are you telling me this

Him: I didn't want it to be a surprise or anything but I am working with a detective that has wanted him for

as long as I can remember and I guess what am trying to say is that am sending him the evidence tomorrow

No if he does this he is going to ruin all of my plans including the man that has been helping me I simply can't let him do that I don't know how am going to stop him let alone convince him not to do this

Me: can you hold on to it for a little bit please I need a month please give me a month then you can do whatever

Him: what I thought you would be excited at the thought of taking him down

Me: nobuhle

Him: huh

Me: I need to take full custody of my baby then you can realise the evidence please if he gets sent to jail he might get an early release then take her away from me firstly let me get her than he is all yours

He thought about it for a while but then he agreed as long as I won't be on his way when he starts on him

,I told him I need to check on my emails but I really just wanted to make a call

Me: can you put me through to Mr Anderson please

Lady: just a minute

---

SIZWE MBATHA

I have hearing rumours on the down low that someone is out to get me but who would try me like that I am the god of these streets anyway today my baby girl is coming home and I thought this might be the perfect opportunity to speak to her mother , if kgothasto seriously thinks I will let her go that easily the n she has another thing coming , that women has to be mine and I will work for it , now emotionally I think I can get to her but it will be slow because she is a no nonsense type of girl my sister flew back from cape town she and my mother want to see her because the last time she left in a hurry .

David: they are here

I looked at my myself in the mirror and the door opened for them , princess came running to me and kissed my cheek

Her: I missed you daddy

Me:how was your week with your mother

Her: Amazing look mommy bought me so many things I even forgot others but I will go again

Me: I hope she didn't give you much trouble

Nobuhle got off me and went to her mother who carried her ,her shoes are so long how does she manage

Her: she is an angel other than the fact that she was bored at the office I didn't really plan to have her over so I had to be spontaneous

Me:it's cool would you like anything drink or water

Her: am actually on my way out I hope we won't have any arguments when I have to take her to come with me again

Me: you know we wo...

She didn't even finish

Her: don't do that

My mom and sister showed up and looked at her they have never like Rorisang one bit they always thought that all she wanted was my money little do they know that I am the problem but it's not their business .

Mom: haiké now I have seen it all what does she want here

She rolled her eyes and placed nobuhle on the floor

Her: call me everyday okay sweetheart

Buhle: okay and tell uncle Tsika that I want to talk to him too

Me: who is that ?

She avoided me

Her:okay love you moon pie

She giggled and kissed her mother after that she went upstairs

Zolile : you never answered us what are you doing

here women

She chuckled

Her: I don't have time for idiots, I want her school schedule Sizwe I need more time with her

She took her bag and swayed her beautiful hips out the door leaving me to drool

Ma: hayi sizwe you are incredibly stupid why the hell did you tell her about nobuhle

Zolile: you do realise this is her way of coming back into your life then we won't see you anymore like the last time

Ma: to think I liked her just to have her turn you against us ,if she takes my daughter sizwe am going to kill you

She said that going upstairs

Me: you and your mother are annoying man yhu

Zolile: be honest with me what does she want

Me: keep your big head out of my business then I promise you we will be fine



Zolile: do you remember what happened the last time she was here ,firstly she took you from us , secondly she misused your money causing you to go broke then what happened she left you with nothing now that your stable again she wants to waltz back and take you back when she left you with a pregnant surrogate because the going got tough ...hell no sizwe

She left me exhausted with her speech so I decided to go my study ,am stressed everything that am trying with kgothasto she seems to block before anything can even happen that women reeks power at cape town and now that I want that part of the country she is not letting that happen when she is my in hell no I need to find her weakness and exploit it to the fullest otherwise I won't be Sizwe Mbatha , hypocrite or not everyone wants power and currently she posses everything I want

LOVE

KAY

MRS MAN

INSERT 7

---

KGOTHASO MOKWENA

I am still in jo'burg I decided that it was time I put a end to sizwe the time line was not what I had planned with Mr Anderson but with Xola on his ass I need to get the ball rolling before everything gets messed up . Mr Anderson and I have not officially met as of yet but we met through business . He and I have a common problem which is Sizwe he took advantage of his kindness while he took advantage of my love, now here the thing is Mr Anderson and I have never met in person but now that we want to get the ball rolling it's time I put a face to the man I have been talking too for all these months . I am waiting for him at some chilled restaurant in braam , it's cozy and won't have any problem talking because it's exclusive and not loud .

Voice: Ms mokwena right

A fine gentlemen offers me his had which I gladly take

Me: Mr Anderson

He settled in a seat that was in front of me

Him: I thought we had a timeline on how we want to do this why the change of heart

Me: he has been hiding my daughter from long story short he fertilized my eggs without consent now I have a 5 year old I didn't raise sure that's reason enough right I thought I would be able to contain my anger but I clearly can't I want the man gone and my daughter with me full time....I know you have already linked his company with a lot of illegal activity with what I have in store for him that should be enough to get the ball rolling

Him: I have cleaned out his offshore accounts and once all the charges are laid against him his accounts will be frozen

Me: meaning he won't have money to get any legal representatives

Him: exactly , things is now I don't want his money anywhere near me and it's millions

Me: donate it to charity I don't care , I need to hit him where it hurts the most and I figured money and business won't do that much damage but as much as I don't want to use my child I need to get full custody of her

He moved to the edge of his seat signalling that I should continue

Me: Mike you are a well connected man once I get my daughter out of the way ...you can make that man your tennis ball I don't care

Him: every man adores their children so okay I will help you so you are able to distract him on that side when we hit in the other side he won't even notice

Me: exactly I am really going to need an amazing lawyer for the custody case I don't need a mediocre lawyer to handle this

Him: listen just relax I will cover for you on that he won't be able to touch you and you already have a strong case against him....I like your fighting spirit

reminds me if my wife

We both stood up

Me: I will take that as a complement she can't be that bad

He chuckled and so did I

Him: please .

.

.

.

I flew back home because there was nothing left for me to do there and when I got in I was really tired hence I slept moment I saw a bed , I woke the next day and it was back to work again but I felt a little bit under the weather so I texted Zozo to bring my work home. After taking a shower and did everything necessary I wore workout tights , oversized shirt and some uggs that's like the best comfortable outfit I have . I received a phone call from and It was from a unknown number which I didn't answer but when it rang again I just answered

Me: Ms mokwena speaking

Him: are you always this formal

Me: Ntsika ...nc where did you get my number fool

He laughed

Him: nobuhle is a real angel once you sweet talk her

I laughed and coughed a bit I hate being sick with everything in me

Him: hey are you okay

Me: yeah it's nothing big am just a little sick that's all

Him: okay and you are with

Me: come on now you know I live alone and besides I will be fine

After much convincing that am okay we talked about a few thing more but we cut the call short when he had to go to his meeting he is a breath of fresh and I don't mind being his friend I don't know maybe one day it might be something more but I would like to take my turtle pace till every thing works out however it should .

---

NTSIKA MAJOLA

Me: anything that can cure a cold please

The pharmacist laughed at me ,I mean is he laughing because I am not too familiar with medication that's her job moss

Lady: okay I will get you some meds

I got the meds and got her some comfort food , when she told me she was feeling under the weather a bit I left whatever I was doing and came straight to the mall they were so mad I cancelled the meeting last meeting . After getting everything I thought she would need I went to her house, after being buzzed in by her guard who I have befriended the last time I was here just to make things easy for me .

Her: what are you doing here

She looked like a beautiful mess , she has a oversized shirt with uggs on , her long hair let loose

Me: you look a mess

Her: haha come on in funny man come on in , do you have something to eat am starving

Me: yeah I have something greasy , fresh and a bit of both

Her: if I wasn't feeling this gloomy I would jumped and kissed your cheek

Me: okay that's how you playing it now ...it's not funny

I went to her and placed her counter and plated a bit of everything in the plate

Her: I feel like crap am just glad nobuhle is not here to catch this cold I don't even know why you are here

Me: oh come on now if I get sick you will take care of me right

She giggled and grabbed a drumstick

Me: you have to take these after okay

Her: okay now so this is not a second date

Me: no no this is just me taking care of you I have something big planned for our date and this is not at



all

Her: oh good because this is not impressive at all

We laughed and ate some of the things I brought , she than drank the meds and the cough syrup got her a bit drowsy ,so we sat to sleep on the couch after she slept I did too .

Voice: no you can't talk to him he is sleeping

I heard her voice from the a distance she must be on the phone, I grabbed mine and I was completely shocked to see that it was 20:00 okay wow it seems like I was the one that drunk the medication

Her: no no mommy doesn't have a boyfriend, buhle baby what do you know about boyfriends anyway

She laughed that's when I realised the amazing smell that was coming from the kitchen ,stomach grumbled so loud causing me to laugh at myself

Her:look at that he is awake .... Say hi to buhle Ntsika she has been taunting me for a while

Me: hey princess

She giggled , her phone was now turned to me while

she was still in the kitchen

Me: am so angry why didn't you call me like you promised

Buhle(over the phone): sorry but am coming soon then we will play all day

Me: promise me

Buhle: okay I promise

She turned the phone back to her

Her: I love you pink cheeks

She hung up and signalled me with her finger to come to the kitchen which I gladly complied to ,she had already plated for the both of us

Me: this smells so good when did you wake up

I said already taking a bite of my food

Her: your snoring woke me up

I choked up a bit but she quickly gave me a glass of water

Me: Kgoti I don't snore

Her: yeah well my poor ears couldn't take it anymore  
She giggled and gave me a glass of cognac , look at idiot me already seeing her walking around our house with a ring on her finger calling me baby yeah am sappy like that I am a sucker for romance .

Me: yeah whatever...tell me something is your passport in check

Her: yeah I always have to travel so its always in check why do you ask

She asked me to help her sit on the counter the shirt she was wearing went up exposing her beautiful thighs .

Me: it's for our second date something that you and I both can enjoy , the first date was to show you am a family man but this one am showing you what our lives are going to be like

Her: getting ahead of yourself aren't we , any way make sure it's on a weekend I don't want to miss any work

Me: yeah yeah boss lady , of course I thought of that

pack elegant

She laughed

Her: I don't know why you are even bothering yourself with me I come with a problems, my life is such a mess it gives me a headache just thinking about it

Me:then let me that normal

Her: how is that possible when....

Me: when am ten years younger than you, I know for a fact that you like me but you are to hung up on the fact that people are going to be looking at you some type of way when you shouldn't care at all

Her: it's just

I stood in front of her and got in between her legs , causing her to shift uncomfortably

Her: don't

I brought her face closer to mine and held her cheek with one hand while my other hand was traveling on her back , she wrapped her legs around my waist and held my face and that's when our lips collided , it

was like nothing I have ever experienced before the kiss was slow and sensual we wanted each other that was a given but the fact that she initiated the initial kiss made me totally free . I used both my hands to grab her breasts causing her to moan during the kiss that drove us a bit crazy that we both deepened the kiss, our tongues did the hottest tango ever

Her: shit I think.....( breathing) let's eat

I placed my face on her neck and groaned causing her to laugh

Me: let me recover a bit please

She nodded and we stayed like that for a moment but this damn boner was not going anywhere

Her: okay now let's eat and watch a movie maybe

She gently pushed me off and got off the counter while doing that she dropped her earring which she picked her earring up when she got up she was laughing trying to suppress it which made her cry

Me: what

I knew what she was laughing at

Her: I can't believe you .

She pulled me to the table where we had our dinner but she was still laughing tears falling down her face mind you I still had my boner with me I kept imagining the kiss over and over again

Her: if you can't handle a mere kiss then this is going to be a problem

She went to the kitchen to grab a bottle of water, she sat down drank her water but then she looked at me again , laughed spraying water on the table She was laughing so hard that time am embarrassed, did she have to be so sexy no man .

LOVE

KAY

MRS MAN

INSERT 8

---

SIZWE MBATHA

Am flying off to cape town today I have a business meeting and I thought I should bring nobuhle since it's a Friday and she has no school am doing this so that maybe I could see kgothasto she is so difficult that the only time I get to hear her voice is when she speaks to buhle I tried taking her number from her phone but soon as she realises it was me she immediately blocked me. Were currently in the flight there and buhle is really excited truth be told I didn't think she would warm up to her this fast cause normally she takes time to warm up to people. When we arrived at the airport nobuhle was already wanting to call her mother but I told her to relax till we get to the hotel .

Her: am calling her daddy

She didn't even wait for me to say anything she had already placed the phone on her ear but then made a loud speaker because she was laying on the bed kak tired from the flight

Voice: princess

Her face brightened up who is that and why does he have silly nicknames for my daughter

Her: uncle Tsika am in cape town can mommy fetch me now

Kg: who said you can answer my phone seriously you have no boundaries

Him: come on now mami you were in the shower

Kg: bring it and go

She got even more excited she loves this women so much already I can tell

Kg: hey baby what did you say

Her: am in cape town please come fetch me

Kg: where is your father

She gave me the phone but I turned the speaker off I



was a bit mad that she has already introduced another man to my daughter why the hell would she do that

Me: how dare you allow another man meet my daughter kgothasto

Her: I hope she is not in front of you while you acting like Hercules

She said in a total clam manner annoying me a bit more

Me: answer me why would you do that

Her: what is your problem hai man sizwe la tena yeses man tell me where to get her picked up and stop assuming shit you don't know anything about....matter of fact back off and get a damn life leaving mine alone

She hung up right on my ear ,I didn't have a choice but to tell her where she could pick her because I hqd not arranged with anyone to take care of buhle but knowing her she would throw a fit if I wanted someone else when her mother could take care if her .

.

.

.

Me: you know you are shuttering all of her dreams by doing this you could have brought her family together but you are doing otherwise even letting another man drive you here just shows that you don't care that much about your daughter or her happiness

She just came to pick nobuhle when I noticed that nobuhle was talking to the man that was driving her

Her: if your done with your drama please tell me when are you picking her up so I can have her ready

Me: I will be here on Sunday drop her off at 7pm our plane is booked for 7: 15

Her: see that was not hard was it, bye bug head

She went to nobuhle and kissed her cheeks, she went in the car and drove away just like she was gone and I still haven't gotten to her as yet nah man I have to do something about this before my daughter

calls someone else daddy .

---

KGOTHSO MOKWENA

Him: no I am going to chop his head off no boy is allowed to look at you or even think about you

Her: uncle Tsika no please no

She wanted to cry , such a drama queen

Him: no boyfriends okay

She folded her arms she legit wanted to cry as she was sitting on his lap, I still can't comprehend what I feel for this guy and I am even more shocked at how I responded to his kiss last week , he slept over that night but we spent most of the night talking and listening to chilled music today he just came to check on me since I haven't been going to work he was about to leave when I got the call from Sizwe now here he is arguing with my baby girl about boys

Her: okay how about just one boy then

Him: how many do you have nobuhle

He asks shocked

Her: 4

He tackled her on the sofa causing her to laugh her laughs out ,these two are complete idiots they even forgot that I am here

Me: come on y'all lunch is ready

He potato sacked her and placed her on the counter ,Ntsika came on and gave me a kiss on the cheek after thanking me for lunch I know he is melting me even though I keep on going to the fridge to ice myself again maybe eventually I will allow myself to melt completely .

Him: so I was thinking since we have baby girl over we can find something to do that time we closed ourselves in the house the entire time

Me: yeah Maybe we can find a water park those are always fun , I can get you a swimsuit and everything

Her: okay

She went upstairs I don't know what to do I really

can't keep up with her I figured once she has burned out all of her energy we will bond properly

Him: I don't even try to keep up with her anymore hai ngeke

He come over to my side and held my shoulders

Me: imagine me with my short legs

He laughed and held my waist , I know he wants to see if I will push him off but am more curious as what he wants to do

Him: isn't it a bit to soon to hit the water I don't want you to get sick again

Me: I want buhle to enjoy her time with me that's all with her father so busy I doubt she gets to do these things with him

Him: okay mami anyway am coming too and that's me telling you not asking

I turned around and held the side of his face

Me: will you be able to handle seeing me in a swim suit you could barely handle a mere kiss

He pressed his body to mine which made me gasp a bit

Him: don't act like I don't have the same effect on you sweet heart what you do to me I do to you

I made a face almost defying him

Him: wanna bet

I nodded and I must tell you I shouldn't have challenged him like that, after we got nobuhle I changed into one of my over sized shirts with just a thong under it and I think I might have made a mistake . His hands travelled down my cookie and rubbed the outer part of it , he lowered his face and intertwined his lips with mine which I responded to because I am some what weak to his touch . He used his knee to open my legs opened continuing to rub me

Me: pl....please ..

I placed my neck on his shoulders I didn't want to scare my baby with moaning, as I was still enjoying the sensation of his touch he did the unexpected and slid his finger in ,I haven't been intimate in a very

long time so this feels good, after a moment of him giving me pure pleasure he pulled out his finger and licked , he has such a smirk that I wanted to slap it off of him .

Him: see same effect

Me: why did you do that ...Jesus I can't breath

He laughed and put me I on the counter the idiot was so proud of himself if nobuhle was not here I swear this kitchen would have had the worst experience of it's life , nobuhle came running looks like she was playing with her dolls .

Him: hi princess

He went to her and they went to play on the couch . I am flabbergasted by this man .....shuu am even sweating .

---

NTSIKA MAJOLA

I am a happy man these days yesterday was eventful and the risk I took by being extra intimate with her

paid off and I have no doubt in my mind that she wants me too now I can peruse her with full force oh she won't be able to resist me today it's the day of the water park , I am getting ready to get my little fam right now and my brother is looking at me looking for answers but knowing his puppy dog self will tell our parents so am staying mum about this .

Philani: haike Ntsika I don't have to ask you kaloku you know what I want to know

Me: know what I have never been in your business before so why are you in mine

Philane: your incredible sneaky these days and you are never home when you are you are on your phone people at the office say you are smiling these days , it's either your getting laid and it's good or your in love

I wore my shades and grabbed the little bag I had

Me: I did say mind your own business bro go home am sure your wife is waiting for you

I grabbed my car keys and went to Kg's house when I got to the gate the guards where not there so I had



to buzz her

Buhle: Uncle Tsika is that you mommy coming

Her: who is it

Me: mami buzz me in or come to the gate

Her: we will be out ....come on baby

After a few moment they came out I was the one driving us to the water park I came

Her: can we wait a bit nosi is coming with Xola had to go to the office

Buhle: can I sit on you mommy please

Her: you need to stop with your puppy face buhle, come

She went and sat in the middle of her legs , Nosi came and we were off to the water park.

.

.

.

.

Nosi: oh yeah the breeze is amazing

We just walked in the water park and the breeze hit us making us breath in and out , they went to go change nobuhle and I bought us all tokens for all the slides . When this came out nobuhle was not having any of the chilling the ladies wanted to do , she went to the monster slide, the twister slide then we did a dare jump nobuhle is my kind of girl she is a thrill seeker while her mother was worried sick about her but I like the fact that she didn't stop her from enjoying . It's was around 2 pm now and tired as hell, we went to the pool section , put out a little picnic and enjoyed the little snacks kgothasto had prepared for us after eating we all decided to have a little swim expect for kgothasto

Nosi: the water feels amazing kg please come on in

Her: no I would much rather watch y'all

Me: your no fun

Buhle: yeah mommy your no fun

She sighed and stood up taking her shorts off , here I am holding buhle's hand so that she doesn't drift

away from me but I can't help but look at her at slow motion she took off her shorts, then shirt after , hee bethuna she had on a two piece black set showing her perfect cleavage and her beautiful toned body was doing the most she saw how much I was drooling she chuckled and got in the pool lord have mercy why did I even dare her .

---

NOSI QOBO

Am looking at kgothasto and she actually has a genuine smile on her face I don't think I have seen her laugh and talk this freely ever since we have known her , while am happy for her my life is in shambles and it doesn't seem like it's going to get any better that's why I am here right now I wanted something to distract me from my marital problems

Ntsika: am getting us cool drinks okay get ready to leave so long, come with me princess

They went to the stall

Her: okay spit it out you never leave the house for that long without your husband .

She knows us so well

Me: come now Xola was at work I just needed to breath the house was suffocating me now

Her: okay love come lets go we should be making our way home now.

How I wish we could stay out a bit longer because I think my husband is cheating on me.

LOVE

KAY

I AM COMING UP WITH A SCHEDULE TO MANAGE BOTH MY PAGES BECAUSE SEEMINGLY I AM ABOUNDING THE OTHER AND I DO NOT WANT TO CLOSE IT

MRS MAN

INSERT 9

---

NTSIKA MAJOLA

Its been 2 weeks now since the water park fun and since then I have been very busy been working on a getting a new marketing company because the one we currently have sucks and very much incompetent and it's not helping me with nothing rather is adding on to my work like . My brother is the CFO and said he found a really good one and they are coming in for a presentation . Work me and social me are very different people to earn respect around here when you are my father's child was no child play hence am not friends with any of my employees it makes things easier to here every one gets to do their work properly and no one gets the chance to take advantage of you which is someone that I like.

Philani: they are called digital and beyond they are good at what they do ,they are responsible for the

Michaels genius ads am telling you they won't waste our time they are the very best in the game .

Me: if they are the best in the game why am I just hearing about them now

Philani: we have had a marketing Ntsika we couldn't just fire them before their contract ended I have had them on my eye sight and now that I can get them am bringing them here

Me: you work with the best to be the best something your father is always preaching you'd think you would have caught on to that since your always with him

Philani: I hate you inside the office really get your was out of here and go to the boardroom

Me: aren't you joining me these are your people

Philani: of course am coming with was hat I don't want us to lose them cause god knows if you go in there alone you will scare the poor people

I chuckled and grabbed the files I needed for the meeting

Me: they will be here in 10 minutes I would like to be there when they walk in

Philani: sure man let's go , could you please loosen your facial muscle I don't want you scaring the poor people

Me: asihambe philani if they can't handle me they might as well kick rocks

Him: mxm

Ever seen those ads where lawyers are walking in the hall way and don't say anything to each I always imagine that when we walk to the boardroom always leaving me wanting to laugh I just do it Internally, the boardroom was set water and a bit of snacks I wonder what's the fuss they should be at our feet but seemingly it's like we're the ones begging them to take our account they better hold on to their standards. After a few seconds I heard heels stepping coming here why did that make me think of kgothasto I swear this women is all I think about hai ngeke , I fixed my tie and sat straight

Voice: Zo hold this please I almost fell wonder if

they have proper cleaning services , nxa nonsense

Who does she think she is questioning our cleaning staff I already don't like this person , some dude walked in soon followed by kgothasto.....wait a minute

Philani : miss Mokwena a pleasure

Her: the pleasure is all mine I hope am not late I just almost tripped walking in here

She raised her eyebrow , my gosh she has that judgey expression on her face

Philani: no your right on time and please we will get that checked out

I am glued to my seat right now what are the chances oh man .

Her: okay I think we could begin before.....

Her eyes landed on mine , she coughed a little bit

Her: yeah I think we should begin the presentation heard there is going to be a power cut around 12 I don't need that .



Life really works in a funny way I have always vowed that I would never in my life mix business with pleasure no matter the circumstances but that vow can go to hell now . I am looking at her talking and doing her thing she is good but I can't also help but think about all the things she and I have been doing , she carries a lot of self esteem and confidence but she is not the same women I saw at the art gallery I am know noticing that she is like an onion and I am going to have to peel those layers slowly but surely I will get there the important part is that I have already started peeling

Philani: so??

Shoot the presentation is already over

Me: let me go over the file one more time and I will get back to you with a decision by the end of the day tomorrow

Her: that's okay

Philani: please excuse me I have a meeting in 3 minutes please excuse me

He quickly dashed out

Her: Zo take these to my car and wait for me there

Zo: yes mam

He stared at me then left.....did he just check me out

Her: you know if you had concentrated and stopped starrng at my ass and breasts you would've heard everything I said am brilliant at this

She closed the boardroom door and sat on the edge of the table just near me I have never seen a women pull off a suit like her, she is unapologetic about her style

Me: excuse me mam are you always this sexy in the office because I didn't think I would be able to concentrate if I worked for you .

Her: I didn't expect to see you today ...are you okay you look flustered

Me: am okay just flabbergasted but okay

Her: just so you know I think you should give us the account for your own sake .

She grabs her jacket and walks out but I quickly run

after her if she is as good as my brother says why wouldn't I utilize her company

Me: emphasize please ....dammit you walk so fast in those things of yours

No joke she was already at the reception waiting for the lift to open and I had to catch my breath .

Her: you have made it a point to pursue me and we even have a date on Friday which am looking forward to but business and pleasure have never worked for shit and am pretty sure you know that too , it can either be business or pleasure but it can't be both its your choice

She gets In the elevator, this short women is getting the very best of me and I am not sure what to think of it

Me: it's a pleasure

Just then the elevator door closed and I walk back to my office , I am doing both there is a reason why there is a saying that rules are meant to be broken ....I need to blow off some steam soon .

---

## NOSI QOBO

It's strenuous to be alone in this house all alone all the time Xola is never home anymore he doesn't tell me where he is at or what's he doing I am left all alone to guess , he has grown so distant that he can't even see the pain that he is putting me through . I can't deal with him so I decided to take myself out today and let loose , I know it's during the week and everything but a lady only lives ones to be occupied by their annoying husband who has no time for them . It's was already 10 pm and the night time was amazing I turned off my location then switched off my phone .

- .
- .
- .
- .

Shoot my head freaking hurts and it's heavy , I think

I might have gone overboard last night, I lifted my head from the pillow and realise that this is not at all my bedroom , I look under the cover and am completely naked

Me: oh no

I hit my head on the pillow regretting everything even though I don't remember anything , shit I can feel that I had sex last night and clearly it was not with my husband .

Him: your finally awake here drink this you will feel a whole lot better in a few

I was to embarrassed to even say a thing I just took the pills he gave me then I drank them

Him: I know it's a bit weird but could you please go my wife is on her way here I don't need the trouble

Me:uh am who....I mean how did I get here .

Him: we were just having fun and I guess we got a little bir carried away am sorry and I know I look like an ass right now but you kind of have to go

Me:oh yeah gosh

I got out the bed and wore my clothes

Him: oh your husband and a kgothasto have been blowing up your phone...and am philani by the way

I rolled my eyes grabbed my phone and requested a uber when did I even switch it on let alone that I don't even remember a thing after I got to the club . On the way I ate a mint quickly and fixed my make-up I need to come up with a plan quick or I am done for , I looked at all the calls jeez I have 67 missed calls from Xola and 88 from kgothasto I am dead for sure . Luckily I have kgothatso key when I got to her house I secretly went to her bathroom took a quick shower then wore the gown I found in the bathroom . Okay now I can breath

---

KGOTHATSO MOKWENA

Me: bloody hell nosi do you know that we searched for you we couldn't lodge a police compliant ....where the hell where you

I wasn't even making sense nosi has never been one to be this irresponsible making me think my suspicious is right something is wrong

Her: will you relax I have a splitting headache I will explain everything once I feel better

Me: don't try and downplay this do you know how worried sick we were and why was the tracker of your phone switched

Her: because I didn't want to be found ...

She went to the fridge and grabbed water

Her: look it's been a tough couple of days I just needed time to myself that's all

Me: Nosi please talk to me baby girl we were really worried about you and right now your acting like you didn't disappear the whole night then you switched off your tracker

She sighed

Her: okay I know I was irresponsible it's just been so hard I am always cooped up in that house alone xola comes at midnight and leaves before I wake up all I

get is a sticky note telling me he has left for work so I went out to have a bit of fun I guess I went over board but here I am , am fine and not dead ....can I get a bit of sleep you will wake me up when the husband gets here

Me: yeah okay

She left me there to my thoughts, Xola and Nosi have always been so good together , their communication , trust and love has always been the best so I don't I understand what's wrong with them all of a sudden , and anyway I have pressing matters of my own I will talk to them later . Mike told me that everything with the lawyer has been settled and he will be informed that I want custody of nobuhle, he is also going to get the news that his off shore accounts have been cleaned out, on top of that auditors will be going to his office he is going to be dealing with so much I am thinking that I should let Xola give the evidence to the detective gosh everything will be closing up on him he won't cope and getting my baby girl will be so easy .

Mike: so you will give me the go ahead right because



I need you understand that he will not take this laying down

Me: I know that but this won't be coming directly from me the only thing am doing is that am taking custody which shouldn't be a surprise if he has a brain regarding the date every thing should be done on Monday I have a engagement I can't get out off this weekend

Mike: okay I will let you know once ist done talk to you on Monday and I suggest you need up your security

Me: won't you do the same

He chuckled

Mike: KG am Mike Anderson I dare him to show up at my place

Am about to show sizwe what it's like to be made feel weak like your nothing at all .

LOVE

KAY

MRS MAN

INSERT 10

---

KGOTHSO MOKWENA

The days of the week seemed to pass so quickly it's already Friday and Ntsika was very clear that I shouldn't be late he refuses to tell me where we will be going so am just packing for any situation really I still can't believe he is taking me away for the entire weekend I have been single so long that am scared of what ? Beats me ,I informed Xola that Monday it will be all system go so he better be ready for anything and he seemed happy about considering how sour he has been lately I am even scared to ask what the is her problem .

Me: just tell me what to pack then you know how much I hate being unprepared , is it cold hot or just in between please tell me

I whined trying to soften him up

Him: woman just pack anything

Me: you know am not fond of surprises

Him: and I should care because

I clenched my fists a bit he can be such a ass hat sometimes a hot one , no you know what screw him and his hot ass...yoh gosh kgothasto get a grip

Me: know what hurry before I change my mind and stay behind

He laughed and hung up, I rolled my eyes and packed what I had chose if am not appropriate it will his fault, I went downstairs and I found Xola looking at the T.V or was it the other way around my boy is worried about something after this trip I have to get to the bottom of everything I feel as though I have been neglecting him while he is always there for me

Me:what's eating you up baby bro

He chuckled most bitterly

Him: am worried about you that's all

Me: me ....oh sizwe don't worry about him and to put your mind at ease I cranked up the security times ten

I have guards with me all the time and when not with them am with Ntsika .

He frowned

Him: I see that he spends so lot time with you wants going on do I need to do a back ground check

I went and hugged him Xola has always been my rock even though and I always feel safe and truly speaking I am closer to him than I am with Nosi but I love them both and would do absolutely anything for them.

Him: just promise me one thing

Me: and that is

Him: don't lose yourself to him like you did with your ex

Me: noted

We stayed like that for a minute or more I just wondered would it have hurt my brother to be more like him, I need to go home for a bit and see them who knows maybe their brains have been magically opened a bit and they have finally forgave me for

running away with sizwe I still can't believe they never forgave me for that those fucking Idiot's

.

.

.

.

He carried my suitcase and laughed

Him: what did you pack you know we're flying back on Monday not the whole months

Me: oh so were flying it's not a drive

Him: stop being a detective mami

He put the bags in the boot and pulled me by waist , I wrapped my hands around his placing my chin on his lower chest, yerr I hate not having my heels on look at how short I am and he loved every bit of it

Him: no work , no phone just you me and I wonderful weekend do hear me

Me: yes sir

He kissed my temple and I just laughed he is so bossy but I don't mind letting him have his way as long as I don't feel threatened by him we will be cool . We drove to the airport and we went to the private part of it . We boarded on his jet and off we went am really curious where we are going I am seriously curious now but I have a feeling it's international . We landed a few hours ago and were in Mauritius oh the islands are beautiful at this time of the year , you could smell the fresh air , feel the breeze and enjoy the warmth. I felt his hands snake around my waist as we over look the beautiful turquoise infinity pool that was our view

Me: I think I want to be here forever it's so amazing

I laid my head back on his chest

Him: this is exactly what you needed but when we leave here your going to be officially mine you know that right I don't want any other man looking at you

Me: I thought you said 3 dates

He turned me around

Him: what are we 5 , no were not I know I like you, no

I love you

I breathed in a bit

Him: you don't even have to say it back but I would rather have you fall in love do with me knowing that no one else can get to you, mami I am not one to share hence I am staking my claim right now

Just when I think he can't be hot anymore he goes and says things like this making my clit throb what do I even say to such because am scared but I also don't want to say no , mxm kgothasto stop being in the way of your own happiness .

Him: get dressed we have a dinner reservation

I was about to ask him something when he just left he doesn't even notice how dominant he is mother fucker has me doing everything he wants .

---

NTSIKA MBATHA

Me: tata I told you am not getting married get that through your thick skull don't push me to my limit

old man

Him: Ntsi....

I hung before he could say anything , how many times must I tell him I don't want to marry this zolile women , maybe I should tell her to her face then maybe he will understand I got a text from kgothasto telling me she doesn't know what to wear

\*you will look good in anything \*

I hit send

\*your not being really helpful right now but whatever will figure it out \*

She replied

Me: we need to work on your temper mami

I said to myself , I brushed my fade and beard a bit and went to knock on her door , she opened the door and walked back inside but I was stuck on my tracks

Me: what the hell ...women get dressed am trying to get through dinner



She laughed and sat on the bed , she has on the most seductive sexy, hot lingerie I have ever seen in my life and trust me I have seen a lot , I think she saw how turned I was which gave her a little control over me she lives for that shit

Her: I am still stuck

I got a glimpse of smile and mischief ran across her leaving me to wonder what she was thinking about , she stood up and placed her suitcase in the bed , I walked in and closed the door before anyone saw the art that was in front of me . She wore a coat and a pair of heels , her sight only hardened my already hard boner.....yeah no fuck dinner and being romantic . I walked up to her carried and pinned her to the wall kissing her immediately

Her: dinner

Me: you started this shit

She giggled and smashed her lips on mine

Her: really our first time is you being pissed off that I walked around like this you better live up to your anger

Fuck kgothasto man and I swear am going to make her pay for that she is so defiant it's annoying and sexy at the same time

Me: shut up

I kissed her again this time taking of the coat she had put on , she slid her hands inside my jean which she had already unbuttoned soon as she touched me she gasped oh she is going to get it

Me: still want to talk

She crouched taking my jeans my off then stood up taking my shirt off

Me: fuck

I cursed under my breath

I grabbed her tiny self making sure to pin her hands to the wall

Me: they better stay there don't touch me or you yeze

She nodded resting her face on the wall , I ran my hands between her legs and mami was already so wet driving me crazy I haven't been with a women in

a while so the hunger is real I kneeled my my face being right between the wonderland I tore off her thong causing her to gasped, I held her waist to raise her ass to me and just enjoyed the juices that were coming out of her , I went under her and helped her move her waist in a circular movement with my tongue exploring every corner it could reach , she couldn't hold her moans and calling out my name , I stood up and went to work on her neck she tried holding my hands but I spanked her ass and she raised them again

Me: do as your told mami

I took my briefs off and my hard on sprung free I inserted 2 of my fingers in her mouth and lubricated myself with her spit with precum already dripping out of me me I pushed myself inside her tight self making me groan in pleasure her hands lowered and I spanked her again, I was in and it felt damn good I started slow but once I was sure she isn't experiencing any sort of uncomfortable pain I was relentless the pleasure I felt didn't allow me to go any slower , I took her hands walked to the bed and

pinned them on edge of the bed and her face was laying on the bed. After a few minutes of hard deep thrust and our room being loud as hell She squirted spraying me all over making me cum inside her that was the best release of my life I can't believe I came twice .

.

.

.

.

She was laying on my chest using her nails to trail the lines of my abs and toned body

Her: am never letting you in ever again

Me: oh come on now it was good

Her: I can't walk without stumbling tell me how is that any good

Me: I didn't here you complaining mami

She laughed, but for real that has to be the best I have ever had in my entire life heck I wanted

seconds right now but I have to be sympathetic to her seeing that I was a bit rough with her and she says there is a bit of a cut . We both fell asleep after talking for time now , soon as I woke up I ran her a bath added some salts and oils to sooth her body and maybe help her down there . When I went back to her she was stretching her arms , she winced a bit

Her: he did a freaking number on my body ....mxm  
damn him

I laughed getting her attention , she flipped her finger

Me: your gonna pay for that .....damn who

I went and placed her in the bath tub so that she can relax while I went in the shower , I don't even think any of the things I planned are going to be done because all I can think of is the sound of our bodies colliding .

LOVE

KAY

MRS MAN

INSERT 11

---

KGOTHSO MOKWENA

A huge sigh it's the last day in paradise and u wish we could stay a little but longer because am not entirely sure if am ready for the battle am about to part take in , we spent yesterday in our room or around the hotel , we never once stepped out the hotel premises I still enjoyed my time though we didn't need anything else but out won good company , Ntsika is something else though and being in his arms feels very comfortable too comfortable I might add after convincing myself that he won't hurt me like all the man I have come across I was able to calm myslef and see the man that he us ,he is that guy that likes being in control all the time but he is so caring and takes my feelings into consideration into everything he does, I mean how can I not fall for him when he is all Perfect .

Him: you know mami I don't want to leave this place  
back home there us work and family .... Problems  
nje

Gosh there tornado that am about to create I think  
its good that I took this time to myself I don't know  
when I will be able to relax like this because it's  
going to be a war I can already feel it sizwe won't be  
a walk to deal with

Me: on my if life were that simple I would always be  
in your arms like

Him: so am melting the ice queen

Me: watch it

He laughed and kissed my temple, so really am  
being wooed by a 28 year old ,hai life with its  
mysteries

Me: just so you know am filing for custody for my  
daughter and divorce I might be in the court room for  
these next couple of weeks

I could feel his stare probably shocked at the divorce  
part

Me: before you jump into whatever conclusion relax and ask nicely I can feel your about to burst

Him: come lets go get ready for lunch I feel like we have a lot that we need to talk about

I sighed and got up from bed , I really really like the boy so might as well just tell him the truth so that whatever that were doing could be on a basis that I can share everything with him , I don't want to have a toxic mind-set that all man are dogs like sizwe was , he has been nothing but good to me and I won't be unfair to him and judge him based on the past relationships ....open up Kg and if he bails at least you would have done your part and it won't be your fault at all .

.

.

.

.

Him: okay talk to me

Me: don't be so formal mister ....but yeah I was never



divorced when I left him

Him: why

Me: because I ran away from him

The hard expression he had on wore off soon as I said that

Him: mami explain please

Me: oh man where do I begin we were still young when we got married his small business was on the rise and everything as going great he loved and so did I , I ran from home we got married but money changed Him soon after , after I was done with my degree he didn't want me to do anything but stay at home or go shopping , he was be coming possessive and not in the cute kind way , then one day he came home late like a wife I questioned him but I got a response of a slap across my face I didn't leave but I guess one time was enough to give him the power to do it again over and over again with time it worsened that I would he would beat me up until I was unconscious only to wake up the next day and he would apologise with money like a fool I

stayed I thought I could change him because he said he loved me naïve I know

I breathed in and out I could feel tears stinging my eyes I don't like talking about this part of my life because I realise how much of a fool I was to have let him do that to me for such a long time

Me: but one day it got so bad really bad when he thought I was cheating on him with his friend he found us laughing in the kitchen I think it was because he and I didn't do that we never talked anymore the only interaction we had was sex and him beating me up to him giving me money that was our marriage , anyway that night he told me that if I won't act like a wife should he will teach me how to act like a wife

I finally breathed again but this time the tears just came out followed by a sob , he came and sat next to me I curled up to him and rested my head on his lap

Me: it was bad he didn't even let me sleep that night he slapped me , I was whipped with a belt , bashed

me against the wall, punched around my abdomen area, but the worst of it was when he forced himself on me..he...he could have done do much to and I would have probably stayed but that day when he did that I knew I was done

I sobbed again and tried wiping my tears proved to be futile

Me: the day after he left 20k on the coffee table that it was in my room with a sorry note he was just in a bad mood , I didn't even pack I just took what I would need took off his ring and fled I didn't look back with the money I was always saving up I had at least 1 mil in my account that's when I came here and it's the best decision I ever made

I sat up only to find him with teary eyes too

Him: what's his name ?

He asked sternly

Me: what....

Him:Mami what's his name?

Me: Sizwe Mbatha that's the scum of the earth

He looked at me then back up

Him: mhhm come here baby don't ever shed a tear because of him okay

I nodded as I straddled him , God knows that am scared but am putting blind faith on him and if he hurts me I will take it I am a far stronger women than I was years ago

Me: remember when you said I will be yours when we leave this place

Him: yeah

Me: I like that idea

Him: it's not like you had a choice mami

I chuckled

Me: mxm

He wrapped his hands around my waist I sighed and laid my head on his chest it's time I take the power he took from me it's only fair right if I wait for karma then I wouldn't be doing justice to myself.

## NTSIKA MAJOLA

---

I don't know whether I should tell her or solve this issue and move on I am meeting up with my father to talk to him for the last time if he doesn't listen to me I will take matters to my own hands....wait a minute I picked up my phone and called her

Her: oh hi Ntsika I didn't think you would call I didn't see this weekend I was with your parents the entire time planning our wedding

I breathed out a bit

Me: I was away with my women listen I need to talk to you are still in cape town

Her: yes I am

Me: great come to my office I will send you the location

I hanged up this will be way easier if I tell her than the family , I don't want to rub old wounds with salt regarding kgothasto so I rather not tell her that I am

arranged to marry her ex husband sister I don't know what that will do to her . I looked at the time as I was closing my laptop my assistant walked in with her then she went back xrsooing her legs she is beautiful but she is not the one nor even close

Her: nice office

Me: thank you please sit I will...

My phone rang I glanced at the caller id " mami"

Me: a minute

I answered there is no way am not going to answer her she will be in my case the while night I learnt the that the hard way

Me: miss me

She chuckled

Her: I miss you....is that weird ? Gosh am being the typical girlfriend am I not

I could hear her heels stomping on the floor this women reeks power even if when I don't see her

Me: mami let me call you later I have a meeting

Her: okay pick me up today I used a cab today all my cars went to be serviced imagine

Me: women stop bossing me around

Her: you get to do it why not me

Me: going to pay for that smart mouth of yours am telling you

Her: whatever anyway don't forget it pick me  
....imagine me kiss you right now

I laughed and she hung up I did say she is one hell of a woman right , I looked at Zolile she looked pissed off for sure, mxm she needs to relax

Her: your intentionally trying to lose me off right  
....it's working just so you know

Oh this fucker

---

ZOLILE MBATHA

Here I am excited that am about to get married to one of the most eligible bachelors in SA and by the

way this is going he wants to stop everything is he insane

Him: don't talk to me like you fell of a tree Zolile you and I we aren't friends hau

I looked to the ground what the hell is he doing I have already told my friends am getting married to him , he is humble about it but the man is filthy rich and I want a piece of that with me being his wife he would open so many doors for me

Me: why would you talk to a women when am right in front of you

Him: that's the thing am not going to be marrying you, I don't want to get married ....well to you

I frowned

Him: I didn't want you to be surprised hence I called you here ....you can go

Is he always this cold? Fucking dick head

Me: can we...

Him: ndithe unгахamba zolile I have lot a of work to get too



I took my bag and left the office . I need to do something and fast before he ruins my social life .

---

SIZWE MBATHA

Man: please sign her sir

I did and took the envelope I am already have an awful day that Anderson so running me off the wrong way ,.who the hell does he think he is taking all my money like that he didn't even hide the fact that it was him, I opened the envelope and I sighed....really now

Me: why the hell would you do this we have an arrangement that's working pretty well for all of us

I had to call kgothasto for her nonsense

Her: Sizwe don't patronize me I want my daughter

She hanged up, this women when the hell did she get the balls to take me on like that , I have a lot going on right now how the hell am I supposed focus on this . I parked at Anderson office building

and went in passing everyone, I opened his door and he was with his wife pregnant as hell that's interesting taking me on like this when he is venerable

Anderson: manners Mbatha manners can't you see am busy

Refilwe: come home quick okay aurora is a pain that only you can handle

She gave him a kiss and left after giving me quite a stare

Me: where is my money Anderson

He closed his office doors and leaves in the table

Him: I donated it somewhere don't you read the news papers am getting good publicity with your money "Anderson forever the saint" how great

He chuckled

Him: you have been on my ass for some time haven't you but it's okay because now I am the one after you when I am done with you , you won't have nothing nothing at all get you ugly face out of my

office

Me: did you suddenly have amnesia Anderson you didn't forget what I almost did to the Mrs not so long ago

He glared at me I know his wife is the only thing I can get to him at this point because the rest of the family is overseas I don't have time to look for them it helps that she is pregnant

Him: and if it serves me well you have a daughter

I placed my palms on the table

Me: you can never take me on like that you used to be the guy but that's me now

Him: yeah we will see about that , if I were you I would be looking for a good lawyer to get you out of jail .....and to spite you I paid some of the most brilliant lawyers we have not to take your case I can't wait to make your life miserable

I swallowed a bit Mike is and duress as they get when he is pushed to far but am not about to show him that am terrified of him, I left his office and rove

to my house the moment my car turned a bunch of  
cops surrounded my cars

Me: fuck so this is what he meant

Am fucked for sure now.

LOVE

KAY

As much as I didn't want to do this I won't be posting  
unless 800 likes and 50 comments have been hit I  
want my page to grow like any other face book  
writer if you don't reach I will continue with my  
books it's not like i have nothing else to do love you  
anyways

over 5k likes

MRS MAN

INSERT 12

---

SIZWE MBATHA

Let me see what hell am going through these last few days Anderson just wiped me out of all my money that has been secured in my offshore accounts, Kgothatso is trying to take my daughter away from me, now a police report has been filed against me what else has these days been going on how can I forget my sister engagements also fell through I am miserable and powerless to even fight and ask why since this was a done deal, even the useless lawyers I have fighting the custody case have been battling but all hope is lost because she won and she is on her way to pick her up at this moment, Nobuhle is excited she is happy she is going to live with her mother for the rest of her life That's what she said anyway she said I kept her for long enough now her mother gets to keep her

Ma: I can't believe you have become this useless thing sizwe where is my son the one that will fight tooth and nail to get what he wants that women is taking my grand daughter and your allowing it

Me: I have a lot....

Zolile sniffs

Zolile: what's with all of this my engagement even got ruined you didn't even fight for me why don't you dare about us anymore , you know that we can't do anything without now you too your backing out on us ....no ma sizwe that's not fair

Me: stop it man can't you see am going through enough already I don't have time to listen to yiur nonsense

I half shouted

Me: ungrateful that's what you all are I am going through a lot I have a pending trail , my company is losing money and clients are leaving like flies so spare me the complaints I have already had enough of them the boy did himself a favour by leaving your ungrateful ass

Ma: watch it Sizwe don't you dare talk to her like that she is already going through a lot

Me: whatever don't make your problems mine better yet find another man

Nobuhle came downstairs all dressed up with the maid which reminds me I have to let her go once nobuhle leaves I need to cut costs and expenses I need all the money I can get to at least have something in the bank am going to need all the cents to try and figure everything out

David: she is at the gate boss..

...oh here she is she must have met herself in

She walked in with a smile plastered on her face looking hot as ever ....fuck I messed pretty bad my life would have been something completely different but the day I laid my hands in her that's when my fate changed

Buhle: mommy

She said already running to her

Me: did...

She raised her hand to stop me from talking , David took her bags to the car

Her: what she left I will get her .....go say bye sweetie mommy will wait for you outside okay

She kissed her temple and walked out with her heel echoing in the house which already seemed empty with nobuhle leaving , she gave me a long tight hug and promised to call me everyday after leaving I didn't have it me to even be in my sense I went to my study and locked myself in there drinking burning whiskey I needed to numb the pain just a little bit which reminds me I need to make a call people thinks it's okay to walk all over me now ...imagine

Me: find me a gentle man called Xola Qobo do it now and fast by the end of the day I want to know his life, whereabouts everything do you hear me once you get him bring him to me he must be somewhere here in jo'burg

Him: on it

I hung up and drank the whiskey one more time, I took out my phone and the tracker on nobuhle



showed that they were heading for the airport, damn she is not even waiting or something, as I continued drinking I noticed that her tracker was now disabled how the heck did she even find it

Me: fuck man kgothasto

I threw my phone across the room splitting it into a million pieces that phone right symbolises me I don't where and how to start making things right with my life , money missing and still going missing I don't even know what is making my money disappear like that all I know it's Anderson but there is no proof I can't even get to him the man is untouchable as well as every family member of his , then kgothatso has taken my daughter I can't get her back to my life she has become stubborn as a mule she never used to refuse me on anything now I can't even get a single word in with her , then there is a Xola I don't even know who the idiot is but he is working with the police to take me down I can't keep up with all of the shit that's happening .

---

## KGOTHATSO MOKWENA

Buhle: am so tired I woke early in the morning today I couldn't sleep I was very excited

Trust her to be this hyper she is tired but still a charter box, she is been preaching her tiredness since we landed , any normal kid would be sleeping at this moment but not buhle she is a ball of energy I have to prepare myself to handle all of it and I need to find activities to keep her occupied till I can get a school for her but it shouldn't be a problem with all the school I fund

Me: baby girl you know your going to be living with mommy right

Buhle : yes I know that daddy told me and am happy

I looked at her am going to have to have some contact with her between sizwe and her I don't want my daughter resenting me for keeping her father away, as we parked on the drive way a text from Zo came through telling me that I have a meeting scheduled

Me: oh no

I quickly called up Zo to meet me at Ntsika's building thank God am dressed well and I always have my laptop with me ,I drove there quick as I can I really don't wanted to be deemed as unprofessional that would just annoy me to the pits.

Me: take her out for a date okay take this get whatever you want ....am sorry princess I had a meeting I forgot about okay

She nodded I have zozo my card to pay for even her they would need

Me: get whatever you need for a dinner date with mommy okay baby

She sighed and held my cheeks to give me a perky kiss , I grabbed everything I needed and kissed her temple once again as I made my way inside the office. I better come up with a good schedule that includes her I can't be disappointing her like this I saw how sad she is but I need to secure the bag to take care of her she is used to a certain lifestyle .

---

NTSIKA MAJOLA

She left the board member impressed singing he praises I don't want to lie I was hella impressed too I knew she was food but not this good she was awesome and I must say she did that and now we're going to be working closely together, my brother did well

Me: you didn't give us a chance to say no

Her: if I did that I wouldn't be me but I was almost late today I was picking buhle up

Me: how is my baby

Were walking down the hall way to the elevator am fighting everything not to his her waist right now but we have to maintain professional relationship in the office

Her: she seemed pretty mad that I ditched her so you better come and help me cheer her up little miss thing can a hand full

Me: ever so bossy Miss Mkwena

Her: and ever so hot Mr majola

She walked inside the lift and winked at me before it closed

Me: damn women

I went to my office and tried working but she had just occupied my mind this women did something to me .

.

.

.

Buhle: uncle Tsika

She ran to me and landed on my hands

Me: hi baby girl I did you say you don't love anymore why didn't you tell me your coming and you haven't called me in forever

Buhle: am sorry but you also didn't cal me moss

I chuckled a smart mouth like her mother

Me: it's okay sweetie where is she ?

She pointed at the kitchen but I noticed she was on the phone probably shouldn't

Her: yeah now that I have her back I don't care what you do to him just make sure he doesn't rise back up.....exactly call me if you need anything I would be glad to help.....bye

I wonder what is that about , when she saw me she placed her phone on the counter and played with her manicured nails

Me: you look guilty as hell mami what's up

She came a but closer and pecked my lips

Her: don't worry about it are you good ? I had a great day , I got my baby , your board members adore me I even scored a date

Me: what date ...with who ?

She giggled and snaked her hands around my waist on her tip toes she gave me a hot kiss she does this when she wants to distract me but I know I will find out soon than she thinks

Her: I think I should find baby girl a nanny or

something I don't know how am going to manage I don't want her getting bored until I get her to a school

Me: you're going to do great and if it gets too much for you just have to remember that you have a man that will be with you all the time

Her: you're being cute right now but I appreciate it a lot okay.....come let's go before she yells for us she has no patience that one

She helped me out the blazer I had on and we went to the lounge where buhle was waiting for us

\*don't worry I will take on his case consider him gone for good he won't be a bother to her ever again once we're done with him \*

I smiled at my phone and sent him his money, this is going to be good he won't know what hit him .

---

XOLA QOBO

Me: I didn't think it was going to happen this soon  
when will he be officially charged

Detective: we have his warrant and tomorrow he will  
be sent to prison

I breathed out and hung up the hard work is going to  
pay off ...finally now I can focus on my wife I have  
noticed that she has been drawn off lately I know I  
have not been the best husband but I was stressed  
causing me to keep her on the curb but am almost  
done now

Me: Nosi babe come here

She came looking drained as ever what's her  
problem

Me: hey come here

Nosi: Xola I don't feel so good please let me be

She went back upstairs leaving me to frown ,I



followed her to our room I found her crying sitting on the floor with her head on the edge of the bed Okay now am worried

Me: babe hey man what's wrong...look I know I have been a dick head going early coming back home late and communication has been off but I swear it was not anything bad I have working on helping kgothasto on something but baby girl I love you I would never hurt you intentionally okay am sorry if I made you feel unwanted but you know I would never hurt you intentionally

She cried even harder , I sat next to her and rubbed her back once she had gathered her self , she looked at me straight on the eye with her

Her: we .....we need to talk

LOVE

KAY

MRS MAN

INSERT 13

---

NTSIKA MAJOLA

Me: mami no am exhausted hai no no let it rest and rest too hai ngeke mami please

She bursted out laughing

Her: don't be stupid I was just checking if your alive I mean how could you even try to do that to my ass that's pay back look at how tired you are you can't even move

I laughed and maneuvered my way around her waist pulling her warm body to me

Me: I will get back at you one day.....are you happy ?

She rested her head on my chest nodding

Her: am happy and content and you have a big hand in that you know I don't think I have been this happy since forever

Me: that's good mami that's very good ...but you got me excited again look at what you did

Her soft small hands made it's way to my crotch making it twitch I am tired as hell but who say no , okay now let me tell you this, this has to be one of the best sex of my life the things we do and that we are still going to do make me excited based on this night alone we about have a ride and I am just going to buckle up and enjoy my women.

Her: I don't why am doing this am so tired from last night, but wena ....

She was stoking in a slow motion while chuckling

Me: I didn't do .....shit.....I didn't do anything you initiated love you didn't have to touch me like that

She slid under the cover leaving trails of kisses till she got to my crotch area, she used her hands to hold my balls I shut my eyes close and I felt her mouth wrap around my enlargement and that was it for me her mouth was warm she took it out and rubbed it with her hand she used her tongue to lick my tip then again she out all in her mouth making

her gag but she didn't stop as she hopped her head over and over again

Me: baby..oooh fuck

She continued with her hands playing my balls I couldn't take anymore and I nutted in her mouth ,she threw the blankets off

Me: where is it

Her: where did you out it mister

I swallowed a bit sex with kgothasto is amazing how....I mean fuck ....

.

.

.

Her: hmm let go of me tlhe I don't want to be late kana I have a meeting in a few stop hovering over me

Me: how could you Mara....yazin am going to get for this

Her: Ntsika go take a shower tuu and besides you're

the one who can't handle me we both know that

She wore her shoes just after pushing me off , I was about to grab her waist when he hurriedly went to the door laughing

Her: I will lock it for a month if that's how you want to behave imagine

I looked at her shocked

Me: screw you women I am going to get you for this

She took her purse , laptop bag and her sunglasses which she put on looking all shades of sexy

Me: shit

She laughed and came to give me a peck

Her: take good care of her please and when she is being fussy call me I will be back in 2 hours latest being 3 okay if there will be any changes tell me okay

Me: am going to be the greatest dad will you relax

She giggled and came to give me several kisses then she left, I could hear the sound of her heels echoing

from a distant such power she is a rare bread  
stubborn but I like the challenge it's a bit refreshing  
that she doesn't dance to my tunes but bit by bit I  
will melt the ice queen and baby girl will be  
hopelessly in love with me . I went to take a quick  
shower wore the vest I had under and pants that I  
had wore yesterday she promised she will get me a  
change of clothes

Me: buhle princess come tell me what you want for  
breakfast

Buhle: eggs on toast soft toast please with orange  
juice

I helped her sit on the high chair ,I made her food  
quick after she ate she made me watch princess  
movies worse she knew all of them but was  
watching them just for control .

Me: hai buhle no let's go for ice cream or something  
you want to watch Cinderella again

She laughed and jumped on the sofa then on me , I  
went to help her change quick and off we went I was  
not going to spend another hour and watch a women

marry a man she saw once these cartoons are brain washing kids the shit in all of that .

Me: yeah hey what did you say you want

Philani: I just need your signature on a few things do have to send them by courier

Me: okay you know what I will send you the location to my women's house I can't leave as of yet am being a baby dad's right now

Philani: women what are you talking about I thought you dumped your fiancé

Me: stop asking lot of questions and assuming things just bring the documents over and I will do what needs to be done

Philani: okay fine I will come right around 7pm I have to see my wife off she is going to her parents

Me: she is always not around that's why you sleep around am sure you have a child you don't know about

He chuckled

Him:ftsek anyway let me get back to work you might

just fire me even though you never show up

Me: this once and your on my ballad about it

He laughed and hung up, my brother is something else I wonder if the wife knows what he get a up to when she is away

---

NOSI QOBO

I couldn't do it I ended up saying that I feel sick which is not a lie I have been feeling like Shit these last couple of days I really don't know what's wrong , xola and I decided to have dinner with kgothasto I haven't seen her in a while and I have just been missing her maybe if talk to her I will feel a little better .

Xola: babe come on now we're just having dinner with kgothasto don't be fancy ...hurry up

I laughed he is always so impatient with me I don't even have my jeans on because they don't fit all if then in fact it must be because I have gained weight



of the stress eating

Me: hun have I gained wait bit huh?

He went quiet am sure he was thinking of it

Him: is that a trick question women get dressed  
women am starving

I laughed to myself how the hell could I break his heart like this he has always been so good to me that one moment of miscommunication I almost ruined everything , mxm am so stupid I wore a floral summer dress and sandals , tied my hair and went downstairs to him

Me: baby are you okay

Him: mhhh yeah just noticed the expense bill hasn't been paid

I frowned

Me: that's has never happened before do you think we should talk to her

He rubbed his head he hates asking kgothatso about money and the expenses of the house are way above his pay check hence she said she will take

care of everything

Me: come on now baby let's go am sure she forgot she will settle every thing once she gets a chance you know kgothatso is a very busy women

He sighed and took my hand , we walked playing a little bit when we got to her house we noticed her car was not here but rather an unfamiliar one kinda looks familiar though .we have our own keys so we opened and headed inside

Voice: no princess again come on please don't do me like that havs mercy on me nobuhle

Buhle: no no please uncle Tsika am begging you please I want to see Ken again

The male laughed oh wait is that Ntsika I remember him from the water park we had a lot of fun that day

Ntsika: okay fine nobuhle abuse me yazin am tired of you

Nobuhle giggled oh man they are really cute

Xola: hey nijani

Me: buhle baby come hug me I missed you so much

when did she arrive ?

Ntsika: yesterday she is already drained the energy out of me

The door opened

Kg: what no man why would you say that just make sure the asshole stays there forever I don't care..... don't make me hire another lawyer I pay you way to much and make sure that all of my daughter documents are sent to me I saw that her birth certificate is not among her things .....yes do that stop stressing me out please I have a lot on my plate

She walked in further placing her things on the table I have always envied how independent she is maybe I should look for a job soon I am always bored when am at home alone and maybe I could help him with expenses of the house

Kg: come on now I will speak to Anderson stop bothering me with that nonsense I have a lot and you know that's his part ....whatever it's okay am out .

She hung up and placed her head on the counter

Ntsika: mami what's wrong you look tired as hell

Nobuhle ran to her mother who she gave many kisses

Kg: oh I got a call saying I haven't paid the house expenses that means I haven't done the same with y'all ...god help me

Xola: come now I know you have been through a lot tell me why didn't you tell me that you were...

Kg: don't .....don't talk about that we will talk

I frowned since when do they do this I always now everything they talk about , she picked up buhle

Kg: we will be back let me to get comfy

Ntsika: let me come help you

xola laughed a bit , they went upstairs how shoes she carry her with such long heels on

Xola: I didn't know they were a thing now come lets go make dinner

He was so curious about their relationship he kept on asking they will be back making me laugh it's not

like they can do anything buhle is with them.

Xola: as long as he makes her happy I don't have a problem the only thing that am going to hate is if he hurts her you know I don't want any shit happening to her

I hugged him from behind

Me: I know baby I know relax and let's continue to make dinner

---

KGOTHSO MOKWENA

Him: she made me watch cartoons all day long baby it was torture and what's with these princesses marrying man they don't know

I laughed and gave him a baby kiss

Him: can I have a proper one

I sat next to him and held his neck and kiss him I moaned a bit and pushed him back

Buhle : yoh am going

We laughed and I sat in his embrace

Me: handle yourself aren't you going home

Him: for what I didn't see you for the whole and you want me to leave, anyway forget that hurry up am sure philani is close by he wants to hand me some documents

I changed into a oversized shirt and wore my ugg  
letting lose my weave then wiping off my make up

Him: how can you glow like that come here

I sat on his lap

Me: w by do you like passing instructions

Him: I don't pass out instruction I ask and you obey

I hit his chest

Me I don't obey I just ...mxm shut up

He laughed and he placed kisses on my neck , I  
threw my head back giving him more access

Him: no no we don't want to be rude let's go  
downstairs before we do the thing

We were laughing at one of xolas corny jokes he swears he is a Steve Harvey but he sucks , I looked over at Ntsika feeding nobuhle who was being fussy over her food , maybe this could work I don't know but so far it has been good . We all turned to look at the door cause there was a knock

Nosi: I will get it since am done eating

Xola: okay my food killer

I held in my laughter

Nosi: mxm

She grab her glass of wine and went to open

Me: I haven't had a glass in such a while

Xola: you have to slow down we do....

We heard the glass breaking at the door making us hurry to the living room

Me: Nosi babe are you okay?

LOVE

MRS MAN

INSERT 14

---

NTSIKA MAJOLA

We heard the glass shatter we all hurriedly went to the lounge to check what was going on

Her: Nosi what's wrong sweetie

Nosi: uh...uh...I dropped the glass by mistake am sorry I didn't mean to it just slipped

Her: it's okay it's just a glass

Me : did I say come this late philani you almost gave the poor women a heart attack with your stupid big head

Kgothasto snorted and nudged my arm

Xola: let it be babe I will help you

He picked up the glass while nosi swept the smaller particles , my brother was staring at Nosi for so long



for quite some time maybe he perhaps knows her or something but I hope its not the something philani has fucked a lot of women in cape town

Her: am going back to finish my dinner ...come on baby

Me: I will be there just now

She laughed a bit and I spanked her ass nobuhle covered her face , yep were the embarrassing type of parents like that . After the couple were done they too went back to the kitchen after I was sure everyone was out I made my way to him and pulled him outside

Him: what is your...

I slapped him

Me: you fucked her didn't you that's why you were starring at her boobs like that you asshole

He closed his eyes and sighed

Me: oh come on philani

Him: I didn't know you knew her like that and besides she knew it was just fun how the hell did I know I

was going to meet with her again

Me: philani why though you have a damn wife she has a husband why don't you ever think hai man if it causes any problems within my relationships am going to kill you

Him: you what whatever take these I can't stay here any longer make sure you send them by 9 am okay it's a definite must

Me: go...scared of your sins

I took the documents and went back inside , I didn't think Nosi could be the type to cheat on their man they look so happy together I don't get why she did what she did she looks happy and content but I am not even going to get involved in all of this won't lie though it kind of scares me I hope there were safe not to make any mistakes .

.

.

.

Her: wake up and get of me your heavy Ntsika

please my bladder is about to burst .

She whined trying to push me off , I laughed with my eyes still closed

Me: mami a minute bantu can't you relax

Her: please Ntsika I need to pee

I groaned and let her go I heard the sound of her pee crashing on the water

Me: baby girl tell me are your friends okay I mean is everything cool with them

Her: yeah far as I know....oh which reminds me I need to settle the bills for the houses

I frowned

Me: houses

Her: yeah I pay both our bills ever since we moved here

Me: hmm

Her: don't be like that I was the one that forced them to come here

Me: does that mean you also bought the house

Her: yeah I did these two are family and where ever I go you will find them close by

She flushed washed her hands and came back folding her arms

Her: do you have a problem maybe

I chuckled and smiled

Me: am just surprised never heard of anyone doing such , you're an amazing person am just asking god to keep you safe all the time

She crawled into bed as we spooned she is tiny she disappears into my body with this position right here and I love every moment .

---

KGOTHSO MOKWENA

Buhle: I just love Lagos I get to build everything I want . Any way I haven't spoken to daddy since I came here can you call him for me please

I sighed a bit I am not even caught up in his case I have been super busy all I know is that he was either arrested yesterday or today

Me: sweetie he went on a trip just yesterday let me get his international number then we can call him okay

She took her breakfast to sit in front of the Tv , how am I even going to start and tell her that am part of the reason her father is in prison I don't need to complicate her life like that I should find a way to have communication between the both of them

Me: Anderson

Him : Ms mokwena I must say I am impressed with you , you have that man backed into a corner with the people you have you didn't need me at all for this

.

Me: I didn't even do that much anyway tell me is he already arrested I didn't get the chance to look at the progress of everything .

Him: yes this morning the bastard was finally sent to prison and he was denied bail because he is a flight

risk , but he still has many connections I advise you to be careful

I breathed in and out a bit by now he knows that we are after him right and I am a bit scared he might want to retaliate even though I made sure I was not implicated he is not stupid he can easily put 2 and 2 together

Me: yeah okay I will follow the case now am sure he won't be out anytime soon

Him: yeah well even the judge is against him am pretty sure he won't be out ....congratulation Ms mokwena

I laughed a bit and I hung up okay now I have to find out what he means when he said I have him in a tight corner I didn't do much to the man the only thing that made me push to have him arrested was the fact that I now had a daughter . Sizwe tormented me a lot and the scars he caused me are one that can never heal I know that he is gone but I need something that is going to keep him there

Me: buhle baby come lets go shower we need to do

a little bit of shopping for your things

Buhle: am almost done mom

I smiled so I really have daughter and she calls me mom sizwe is not a lover of nice things yaz .

.

.

.

.

We just did major shopping clothes, shoes everything I thought she would need I might have gone over board but that is not a problem

Buhle : my room is going to be so pink mommy thank thank you I love you

Me: I love you too sweet heart

We pack d everything inside

Voice: kg oh my god is that you

I turned and I swear I couldn't believe my eyes

Me: Joseph please tell me am dreaming flipping hell.

Jo: come here girl

I ran a little bit and collapsed on to his hands , gosh I haven't seen him in so long it almost feels surreal

Jo: no man I didn't think I would have see you and in cape town looking so good

Me: this was the fresh start I needed ....buhle baby wait for mommy in the car okay

She nodded and went inside

Jo: wait ...

He took my hand and made me twirl around taking in each every part of me

Me: okay stop now what's your problem

He laughed and did it let go of my hand

Him: you finally left him and thank God he didn't take your spark

Me: you left me alone to deal with him and never even came back

Him: I couldn't deal with the fact you wouldn't leave him even though he illiterated you so much



Me: but I left and am good now everything is in the past

Him: girl give me your phone

I did and he punched his number after making sure that he called on his to get my number

Him: don't go Awol on me again okay make use of them

Me: whatever Joseph it was nice seeing you

Him: you too ...gosh am happy to see you

We hugged one more time and he watched me get inside the car, I got in the car and buhle gave me a look

Me: baby girl what??

Buhle: mhhh

She shrugged her shoulders and I laughed starting the car , Joseph was sizwe's friend and was the guy that I was accused of dating him, he was the one person that had always managed to make my days have a bit of happiness even though it was not much he turned my gloomy days into a day with a little bit

of laughter he tried to make me leave but I wanted to be a good wife , heck I thought sizwe would change but that never happened one day he found me unconscious and he was the one that nursed me back to health he begged me to leave him but I didn't and since that day he never came back ever again he sent me a text telling me that he can't see me hurt like that anymore but that's all in the past, he looks really good I drove away laughing because buhle was giving me funny looks, this child going to be the death of me I swear what did I do to even deserve the stares she is giving me right now she is just being a drama queen .

---

NTSIKA MAJOLA

Me: ma I will see you tomorrow I promise but tonight I have a date with two special people I can't come

Ma: Ntsika manyala wantoni what are you doing with two women what kind of person are you are you

I laughed taking a turn to the right

Me: haibo mama why would I such just relax am coming home tomorrow but am thinking of moving back to my apartment I think I have found you a daughter in law

Ma: haike wena I don't trust you at all I will be happy once I see her

I laughed and parked in the drive way

Me: ima mama....buzz me in babe

Kg: okay

The gate opened

Ma:oh my your not joking at are you

Me: haike mama let me send you a picture but don't show it to the old man you know he won't like the fact that am choosing my own women

Her: okay baby boy.

Me: haike baby boy ngubani

Buhle: uncle Tsika hurry up I have news for you

Me: mama later yeva

I hung while nobuhle was pulling mg hand to the inside once we were in the house she raised her hands and I complied by placing her on the counter, I grabbed my women's waist and gave her a little kiss

Me: okay princess now tell me you fetched me all the way from outside

Her: she is being a idiot let her be

She folded her arms and looked at her mother

Buhle: mommy am still saying he was looking at you with googly eyes like uncle Tsika looks at you he didn't even want to leave your hand

Kgothatso choked on her wine and looked at nobuhle.

Me: continue baby

Buhle he even took her phone then I don't how to explain this one

Me: really

Buhle: yes he even made her twirl still with the googly eyes he was smiling a lot uncle Tsika he ....hmm he was weird anyway let me go watch

Cinderella

I placed her on the floor turning my attention to the women in question

Kg: he is an old friend nothing special

Buhle: but mommy your were giggling

Kg: buhle baby...shut up please.

Me: your going to yell me everything right....no no let me rephrase am going to fuck you hard that is while you tell me everything....hi baby

I pecked her lips and went upstairs leaving her to down all the wine she had in the glass .

LOVE

MRS MAN

INSERT 15

---

KGOTHSO MOKWENA

Me: what the hell Jo ....you now what am not going to argue with you arguing with you it's like talking to a brick wall

I placed my phone on the pedestals and continued making breakfast

Jo: damn girl

Me: don't do that...you haven't changed for anything have you still the same old same old flirty you got me in so much trouble with your friend

He laughed

Jo: come now he is an asshole that couldn't handle his own insecurities of having such a bit wife

Him: mami

I jumped a bit gosh why did I get scared like I did anything wrong

Me: hey I will call you later

Jo: who was that

Me: man of the house Joseph

I quickly hung up

Me: am in the kitchen

He came in and my jaw dropped can a person body parts be so defined his chest , abs and his muscles I found myself drooling quite a bit

Him: you should come jogging with me it's refreshing and tell that man to stop flirting you it's not funny

Me: what are you tal...

Him: you want a repeat of last mami

I closed my legs and shook my head I am still feeling the burn Ntsika Is merciless the size doesn't really help with anything to think am in all of this trouble because of nobuhle is actually funny to me

Me: you don't have to use ...

He held my waist muffling around my neck area my weak spot

Me: stop it

He laughed

Him: am flying to jo'burg today mami I have work to do that side you will be fine right

I laughed

Me: of course am going to be fine it's the perfect time for me to find a school that will take nobuhle at this time of the year

Him: I imagine it won't be hard see I how smart she is any school would take her and you're a high profile parent

Me: oho as if , you know these principles like being kissed on the arse and I really don't roll that way

Him: To find princess a great your going to have to kiss some ass ....if you need any help tell me I have a few friends



I literally had to roll my eyes I mean seriously he kissed my cheek and went upstairs , I suddenly remembered that Jo was a actually a principle to a primary school back then maybe he still has some contacts or he his a principle to some school I need to quickly call him up

Me: jo gosh am sorry am I disturbing you

Him: never you could never disturb did you perhaps needs something

Me: look I need to find space for my daughter since I took her from Sizwe she hasn't been going to school and I don't like that

Him: you should told me sooner , girl you know am a principle but now am at a private school

Me: that's even better please help a lady out

Him: send all of the necessities and I will make sure to get her enrolled tell her it's school time

Me: your a god send , tell me whatever happened to your girl friend

He laughed

Him: man don't remind me of the past and tell me how did you make a baby with sizwe

Me: it's a long story I will tell you one day

Ntsika: babe

He shouted from upstairs

Me: hold on.....yeah

Ntsika: mami where is my blue shirt I can't find it anywhere

Me: in my closet check on the blue blouses yours should be there too

Ntsika: thank you baby girl

Me: I will call you let me go help out

Him: and I will call you once I have everything processed

Okay now that's done I checked on his arrest and indeed sizwe is in prison I know he is a powerful man so am not going to celebrate just yet he might just strike and I want to be ready for it a man like him has many cards to play.

.  
. .

Me: you didn't tell me why the sudden trip

Him : it was a last minute thing babe look I have to go my plane is 20 minutes

I sighed and gave him a hug I just realised ever since our trip to Mauritius we haven't spent time apart this the first how am I going to cope

Him: mami don't do that am coming back tomorrow okay...please stop talking with Jo the man is undressing you through the phone and I don't like it one bit

I giggled a bit he might be possessive but I like that to me he is showing me that he is not playing and that he wants me all to himself

Me: am having dinner with him actually

Him: what.....women why don't you ever tell me anything why are you having dinner with him?

I laughed at him he is really worked up it's so cute though the feeling that a man doesn't want to lose you is an amazing feeling

Me: it's nothing personal just making sure my baby girl goes to school on Monday

He kissed me more like fed on my lips then gave my temple a peck

Him: okay okay am going now ....damn women you have me clinging on you

Me: bye lover boy

Him: bye pretty lady

I laughed and he spanked my butt causing me to laugh even more , hope he has a safe trip .

---

NOSI QOBO

I have been feeling so sick ever since I saw that guy and the fact that kgothatso has some sort of relationship with him makes me even more sick

adding to more of my stress is that I missed my period the 3 pregnancy test that are in front of me literally hold my future at hand with my husband and am still not going to tell him anything it's for his own good and out marriage . Am not selfish but I know if I tell him it's over for us Xola can tolerate a lot of things and am sure that cheating is not one of them, the timer went of and I went back to the room and peeped at them on the bed shaking as hell how could I have been so careless

Me: oh no god no ....who is the baby of the father ?

I got so nauseous I ran to the bathroom and puked every thing that I had for breakfast am sure even the juice came out.

Him: babe ....are we pregnant?

Me: huh?? ( all I could manage to say with my face still buried in the toilet )

Shit I hate lying to him but like I previously said no way in hell am I telling him the truth because if I do he is going to hate me and I love my husband way to much for that to happen I can't even risk him

doubting me in any sort of way

Him: babe please say something am nervous right now

I flushed the toilet and rinsed my mouth and face feeling really hot

Him: your not saying anything sthandwa

Sam .....why aren't words coming out of your mouth

Me: am not sure yet but the home pregnancy test say so all three of them and am sorry an just as shocked as you are

He jumped a bit and gave me so many kisses

Him: I can't believe this we have to go to the doctor and tell kg she is going to be so happy for us even though we weren't trying for a kid am happy were going to be parents, thank you so much baby I am really happy

He clung to me even more seeing how happy he was reinforced that am doing the right thing I am going to my grave with this secret

Me: your not mad right

Him: are you crazy why would I be mad we have been married for how long now we deserve this baby we have been together for very long time

Me: yeah we have haven't we but I already feel like hell that's why I have ways been tired and moody

Him: man am so excited come lets pass by kgothasto

Me: baby don't you think we should confirm first before we tell anyone

Him: to be silly she is not just anyone she is practically family she is going to be so happy for us .

I sighed and took his hand I mean of course he wants to tell kgothatso he does this even when I ask him not to tell her things he goes around and does the opposite sometimes that gets to me

.

.

.

Kg: no way .....are you kidding am so happy for you...am going to be a aunty guys

She pulled us both for a hug jumping up and down  
buhle doing the very same thing

Buhle: am going be a aunty too that's so good

We laughed and buhle went back to watching TV she  
is so well mannered but I guess her father daughter  
her that she has just came across her mother.

Xola: I almost fainted when I saw the tests on the  
bed

Kg: I mean finally am really happy for you

Her phone rang and she jogged to go answer it

Him: am happy come lets go make dinner.

Me: please am starving remind why we never cook  
at our place

He laughed and took out some ingredients from the  
fridge

Him: so you haven't had any weird cravings or  
anything weird happening to your body I just can't  
wait to see them happening

Me: no not yet but I feel bloated though and my



boobs are tender

He came and gave me a hug from behind . I closed my eyes for a little bit

Me: " god I know what am doing is wrong and I should tell the truth but somethings are better off unsaid I simply can't tell him , forgive me for my sins and I promise not to sin against him again Amen" .

I said that little prayer in the inside, I am not about to lose my husband for a one night stand that can't and won't happen .

---

JOSEPH MLAMBO

Him: it's done my G and I made sure that nothing will trace it back to you

Me: good I will send you your payment right now make sure you don't contact me till I need

Him: after I get my money I will do just that I won't even bother you

Me: whatever man send me your details right now  
I hung up after he sent me his banking details I  
transferred him his money using my decoy bank  
account like I made it clear if shit hits the fan I don't  
want to be implicated in any way .

Me: am done with everything am sure he won't be  
giving you any problem

Him: good I knew you would come through for me  
when was it done here or there

Me: man just so you know this was a one time  
thing and no it was there

Him: hai Joseph man stop it I heard you the last time  
why are you saying it over and over again

Me: am just making sure you understand you know  
just how much I hate these illegal things that you  
make me do for you

He chuckled

Him: you say that but you didn't really struggle  
getting this job done but you know what say  
whatever as long as it helps you sleep at night...and

remember make sure she goes there I need to know how she is all the time looks like am going to be here for a little longer than I wanted meaning I won't be able to handle things myself

Me: fine man am out I have a lot of work to get to your wasting my time with your useless chatter

Him: that salary job is not the way for you and you know it , you might have ran away from your calling but one day you are go to go back am telling

Me: so you're a prophet now

He laughed and I hung up, I know he is trying to mess with my mind to try and get me back to the life I ran from but I won't let him do that I have fought to get my life back I won't ruin it again with useless things I did him a favor this once and I know he is going to call me again .....I think its best if I change my number that way he won't have any chance to reach me again

Me: kgothasto will have to forgive me but what she doesn't know won't hurt her .

MRS MAN

INSERT 16

---

KGOTHTATSO MOKWENA

It's been a week and I still have no idea where he is ,no call , text, please call me nothing and I have no idea what's happening, today is nubuhle's first day at school and am trying by all means to be happy and smile though am worried about him I can't shake this weird feeling I have .

Buhle: how do I look am so nervous

Me: your going to be okay baby don't worry okay ....come let's go I don't want you to be late on your first day of school .

When we got to the school we went to Joseph's office then he took her to the classroom after that we talked for a bit then I remembered I had a meeting with Ntsika's company we needed to talk about the strategies we came up with for their

marketing maybe I could see him there even though it's a long shirt it's what I am hoping for .

Zo: boss lady did you hear about the big shooting that happened at joburg it was massive and random

Me: what !!! any casualties I was so busy I didn't even have the time to check the news or social media for that matter

Zo: not really but everything was kept hush hush I don't even know who got shot everything apparently happened so fast but the family must have paid some people to keep it out news

Me: huh they usually do that when the person is high profile maybe that's the case with this one ...let me go okay make sure you remind your colleagues that everyone's deadlines is tomorrow at 8 I don't have time to be working around their schedules

I walked out and he followed me

Zo: who pissed you off today actually you have been like this the whole week keng ba go tima?

I punched his bicep

Me: tlogela go bua masepa any way he has gone  
Awol on me imagine am worried about him and he  
doesn't bother to even call or ask how am doing  
....nna that's why mjolo o ntena so

He laughed so loud the workers looked at us , the  
elevator opened and I walked in

Me: tell them now while their gawking why can't they  
mind their business

He laughed again and it closed I took out my phone  
and tired calling him again but no still nothing in fact  
now it doesn't even ring , I sent him a text telling him  
that I am worried him about him and he should call  
me when he gets the chance.

.  
. .  
. .  
. .

Philani: good work hiring you was the best decision  
we have ever made as a company

Me: it's nothing ....uhm if you don't mind me asking

have you seen your brother any where I have been trying to get a hold of him

He blinked a bit looking really nervous

Philani: I thought he would have told you he is ....he is getting married this weekend so they went home after coming back from Johannesburg

Me: what did you say ?

I ask totally shocked because wow I didn't expect that at all , I could feel that I wanted to cry damn why the hell would he promise me heaven and earth just to take it all away this is why I hate man .

Me: oh okay....I...I will send the .... I will talk to you later I have to go now

I hurried to the elevator, screw Ntsika I knew that this love thing was going to screw me over that's why I ordered being alone no one ever played with my feelings .

---

SIZWE MBATHA

Lawyer: you have no chance man the proof they have on you is tight the judge doesn't even give a damn no matter how hard I go it's all done...you are done they even declined my appeal so we're done I will come tomorrow for the sentencing ....I did the best I could .

I sighed man I thought taking that guy out the judge would flake out but it seems like he was already paid and I was late, I didn't think this would have ever happened to me . I took out the phone that Joseph organised for me and called kgothatso speaking if which I can't believe she played a part in taking me to prison

Her: what?

I chuckled she is so fairy it's so hot first thing am doing when I get out of here is go after her she is still my wife after all

Me: I want to speak to my child kgothasto why are you keeping her from me

She sighed

Her: didn't she tell you she has school please don't



make dumb excuses I have work to her too

Me: your so bitter it's annoying

Her: like I give a shot of what you think of me look here piss off sizwe

Me: don't you dare talk to me like that I will....

Her: you will what huh your about to be in a orange overall tomorrow no where near me , I told you am not that little weakling you used to push around and don't call for stupid things and call once a day she doesn't need the distraction

Me: kgo.....

Her: are you done am working

Me:I still

She hung up

Me: what the fuck.....

I put the phone in my pocket and went to a holding a cell . Now that I dealt with one it's time I go after the other Xola I found out she is close to kgothatso more like a brother I don't know how am going to get

to him but I will he and kgothasto are the biggest reason am in here those evidence file out the nail in the coffin for me I always retaliate she will only be spared for this time being cause she has custody for nobuhle and I can't exactly ask my useless mother and sister for anything soon as she got what she wanted she stopped coming to check on me .

Me: I will be back

I relaxed on the bed trying to find a way to soften Joseph to help me one last time to do me this one last favour.

---

PHILANI MAJOLA

Twisted is what you call my family and everyone that is involved in this cruel plan of theirs but then again who am I to speak on it ,time and time again Ntsika has told them that he doesn't want to follow their bullshit traditions but they never listen to anyone just as long things go their way they are happy to heck with what you feel or want. I Am not as brave as my

brother that's why am trapped in a life that I never wanted but I learned to love or maybe I should say tolerate my wife we lead two separate life's , memory loss or not Ntsika is going to make that girls life a living hell because he feels nothing towards her that is what out parents are failing to see and that is why Ntsika refused to marry this girl before he had a accident. already he is on the urge racking his brain as to why the hell he agreed to this "supposedly" anyway .

Me: this is going to backfire ma why aren't you listening to me

Ma: will you relax philani so far it's working right stop jinxing this

Me: you know his girlfriend asked about him today and when I ....

Ma: don't tell me about that old hag trying to trap my son am glad you told me about her other wise we would have faced a lot of problem she is a successful women am sure she will find someone her age

Me: the day he regains his memories I don't want to be there and whatever happens make sure that you leave me out of it

Ma: by then he would have been married and you know with your father stipulations in their marriage contract there is no way he is going to leave her stop being a scaredy cat and be happy for your brother philani

I sighed

Me : I will see you guys there am going to take the wife

Ma: okay let us go before he starts creating a ruckus you know Ntsika has a few loose screws sometimes

They better do this fast or else things won't be right but the memory loss is working in their advantage because he thinks that he was the one that proposed to zolile he is not aware that he is marrying the women out parents chose for him I thinks that's why he is not putting up a fuss

.

.  
. .

Her: am telling you philani when he remembers his life your going to wish that you weren't a part of this He is going to hate you

Me: Sisioho please torg man did you want me to forever be at the bottom, because I helped them I now have a 15 percent stake in the company you have been on my case to get shares right

She chuckled

Her: he owns 50% so please spare me the nonsense any way what do I know you're the one that takes the scrapes he leaves behind, am done we can leave now .

And I am seen wrong when I go outside to find pleasure in another women Sisipho is a beautiful independent women, the no nonsense type of women but that doesn't mean that she has to degrade me each and every chance she gets , in all

honestly that bothers me a lot it's the reason why I cheat so much it might sound like a excuse bit for me it's the truth of our marriage .

---

NTSIKA MAJOLA

A few days later

Am married and I don't know how to feel about all of this I always thought I don't even know what to think or how to feel since I don't know nothing about what's going all I know is that everything feel a tad bit rude , they say my phone is lost it reminds me I need to get a new one I feel lost from civilisation and I can't go back work for the time being till I go for my second check up to see if the bullet wound didn't damage anything to think I would have died makes me appreciate to live I just wish I remember my full life I must have banged my head pretty hard .

Zolile: am so happy I know we should have waited for your recovery but we had already planned for everything and every was already paid your mother

and father didn't want to waste more time than we did

Me: hmm

I don't know how to feel about this shouldn't one be excited to be with the women you love, memory loss or not there has to be attraction , excitement and that thing man but no there is nothing of that sort , instead she bores me to death all she does is talk about herself and what she does with her friends, aspires about nothing at all in life. Imagine she had a full blown giggle when she saw the size of her ring , this all left me to wonder if am I really a shallow person like that because the me I remember wouldn't have with someone like that

Zolile: baby I think we should go back to cape town back at home and everything I don't think some of your family member like me that much

Me:were not supposed to leave until the elders say so can you tell me where we met and how

Her: it was at a gala we started talking and hit it off stop worrying about that look I bought this for our

honey moon

She laid out some lingerie on the bed and showed me

Me: was I drunk when I asked to marry you ?

LOVE

KAY



MRS MAN

INSERT 17

---

Me: buhle come down now sweet heart breakfast is ready for you

Her: still talking to daddy am coming now now

Me: okay but hurry we don't want cold breakfast now do we.

It's a been a month now and I have gone back to being me the one that doesn't give a crap about love and stuff I changed my baby's school after Anderson warned me of Joe and really I don't why I was being stupid to the fact that he and sizwe could still be talking even though they may not be close anymore but yeah am done with him. I am happy that I don't get to see Ntsika when I have meetings at their building I don't know what's going on but he can go jump of a bridge for all I care one can't allow herself to be hurt like that once you have been burnt once

even a little bit of heat burns a lot .

Buhle: okay am done now daddy says hi ....morning  
mommy

The things I put up with Sizwe are really annoying

Me: morning baby you said you had no homework  
from school right

Buhle: yes no homework are we spending the day  
with uncle xola and aunty Nosi we haven't been with  
them a lot lately

Me: just with aunty Nosi baby girl we are going baby  
shopping then a movie just a ladies day out uncle  
Xola is busy with something to surprise aunty Nosi

Buhle: when will I have a baby brother or sister  
mommy

I coughed a little bit nosi and her questions always  
catch me off guard because I don't know how to  
answer them appropriately

Me: what !!!

Buhle: mommy yes you always say your tired and I  
see that you vomit all the time when you eat

something....pregnant am telling you

Me: sweet heart am not pregnant and who told you all of this because I sure didn't

Buhle: I asked SIRI

I laughed to myself she is being ridiculous yes I have been a little sick and under the weather but that doesn't mean am pregnant I need to cut off her Wi-Fi time she is now searching nonsense and tormenting me about it

Me: stop asking SIRI nonsense baby she will get upset

She laughed and ate her breakfast giving me a look I have preventing all along when I saw with..... mxm why am I even entertaining the thought how can I be aren't I past the age

Me: go get ready missy we have to go in a hour

She washed her bowl standing on a chair

Buhle: you should go to the doctor Mrs Preggy

I ran after her and she sprinted upstairs leaving no chance for me to catch her.

Me: o tla nyela buhle

She laughed even harder and I went to my room to look myself in the mirror

Me: mxm buhle is insane .

We arrived at the mall together and did one heck of a shopping spree buying baby clothes is something foreign to me since I just got my baby won't lie I want this but at the rate am going at the relationship department seems like I am going to have one child only I told Nosi what nobuhle said she laughed said she wasn't lying imagine these people she wasn't even shocked when I told her like they have talked about it before.

Nosi: it's wouldn't be such a bad thing if you were pregnant kg you have always wanted to have a baby you have even considered IVF before

Me: yeah IVF not get pregnant with....why are we even talking about this the man is married to some one else imagine if I were carrying his child .

Nosi: you don't even have to tell him about it look if he is going to act like you don't exist why can't you

do the same

Me: this is exhausting me and am starving....i wonder when will buhle finish doing here hair

Her: or you can go to him and tell him where to get off you have never been scared to voice your opinions before why are you scared now .

Me: it's not the same you see how easy he was able to move on and even go as far and getting married I can do the same well excluding the marriage thing

She laughed quite a bit

Her: your as stubborn as a mule wena Kg but you have always has been like that Mrs man

Me: don't start with that horrible nick name you know much I hate it

We were waiting for buhle to finish getting her hair done

Her: why not maybe the poor man was not appreciated you always do everything yourself, you don't allow a man to be there for you, anything you want you do it and you don't ask no one ,it's easy

being intimidated by you maybe the same thing happened with him, you just scared the man away its not like it has never happened before.

Yeah she is right but Ntsika was different or at least I thought so but then again it was way to early in the relationship to even think about that. Am a power house of a women and that will always be in place am not going to change just to suit a man's needs I did that twice now look where I am if I did something....but why am I even letting this get to me no man it's not even worth it .

Me: a whole load of nonsense nosi if he couldn't handle me he could have said so not ghost me it's stupid and immature

After a long 2 hours the lady was finally done with nobuhle and my baby girl looks adorable we decided that we should go to a restaurant go have dinner no one will want to cook after the day we had my feet hurt and I can't wait to take these heels off

Nosi: I want I need food loads and loads of food

Nobuhle and I laughed as I took her hand into mine

Nosi eats a lot and we better get her the food or her mood will change very fast and trust me once she is there she gets annoying as hell so I better save myself the annoyance .

---

NTSIKA MAJOLA

Me: did we have to do this I mean we could have just had dinner at home we have prominent chefs there

We had to but a house since am a “married man now”

Sisi: come on now brother in law how will you get your memories back if you sit at home the entire time you need to go to places you might recognise

Philani: she is right bro you need to go out more and stop with the white board when you remember it will come stop forcing it

Zolile: I keep trying to tell him that but no he listen to no one he knows best yena no one can tell him nothing

Me: stop talking about me like am not there hau

They all snicker at my annoyance being with them is so suffocating

Philani: I heard zolile saying you are having little flash backs what are they about maybe I could help a little bit

Zolile is a little pest I wish I could flicker away, she talks way to much doesn't know when to shut up and she is a suck up to my parents now they know each and everything that I do and for as long as I can remember I have always hated that shit . They ordered food and the flashback comes again the sound of high heels echoing in my head and am just smiling looking at them because they carry so much authority man whoever that person is she just have a huge effect me because each and every time am done with the flash back my heart is pounding feeling like it will fall out

Zolile: did you have another one babe

I know for a fact my family is hiding something from me this is not normal at all . I supposedly proposed



but nothing I tried but nothing at all heck I don't even get turned on by her she is just annoying spending my money like she works for it man even conversations with her are such a drag .

Me: eat your food zolile it will get cold .

Sisi: anyway the reason why I wanted to have this dinner was because I wanted to make a suggestion for all of us

Me: what?

I can already tell that am going to hate this philani's wife is annoying always poking her nose in other people's business

Philani: we didn't ....

She cuts him off

Sisi: I think we should go on a vacation you two got married and never went on honey moon and it will give you the time maybe you will get your memories back don't you think

I was about to respond to her when a female voice made me jolt a bit

Voice: I didn't have a booking this time but am sure you can squeeze me in I have a pregnant lady

The manager laughed and agreed to get them a table that was just at the corner am sure they couldn't see us but I could see them so clear the women in a the skinny black jean with the blood red blazer white plunge vest her hair in a pony with edges and a shiny lip gloss she screams I am sexy but am a boss at the same time , I couldn't keep my eyes of off her dammit when the way she move a her lips is hot as fuck

Philani: man did you hear what we said Cancun are you coming or...

Me: no man I didn't even hear what you said

Zolile: Cancun we should go for a honey moon and holiday you are always working and we never really do anything together baby please

I wanted to roll my eyes so badly but I stopped myself

Me: okay fine we can go

My eyes drifted again to the woman in the blazer , she has that God given beauty she has manicured nails , and lashes but no make up at all but she is also serving looks. I think am in love I couldn't help but think to myself then she stood up and seemed to be coming to our direction she passed our table and the sound of her heels commanding attention did the most even men who were having lunch with their wives turned to look at her she has that thing after some time she came out with the same sound making my heart pound

Zolile: oh my God kgothasto is that you ?

My head immediately hurt the moment she said that what the hell is going on with me the women turned and look at our table but giving her attention to Zolile

Kg: what do you want?

Damn ,Sisipho cackled a bit and philani looked plain uncomfortable

Zolile: no need to be a bitch I was just say hi

Kg: go to hell, you and I were not....

She laid her eyes on me than philani , does she know us ,anger washed all over her face she clicked her tongue and stomped away , when she got to the table She took her bag and almost jogged away

Me: who was she because I can clearly feel that I know her reaction adding more to my suspicion

Philani: no man she works with us she handles our marketing remember

Me: then why was she that mad

Zolile: don't mind her she is a bitter old hag

Sisi: I didn't know you were this person don't be that person it's not cute at all

She rolled her eyes their table was now cleared but I wonder how do I know her because I have a feeling that I know her and it's more than work

Me: damn she is hot and sexy

I said and they looked at me I

Me: what!!! Am not lying moss

MRS MAN

INSERT 18

---

NTSIKA MAJOLA

I still hear the sound of her heels in my head so close but so far and ever since I saw that women they have become loud so loud they have me curious , something tells me I know her more than philani told me my brother does whatever the parents say and maybe they are the ones to tell him not to tell me anything and if that's the case it mean that am going to do my own research because what am feeling and what is happening to not make any sense ,I turn to my side and she is here , I swear whatever I say to this women falls on deaf ears I told her not to come in my room but she is here, husband and wife my left foot I can't stand her snobby ass .

If I find that my family is lying to me about something I promise am going to disown them they know I have always hated the fact that they think

that they can just do whatever with our lives I am not  
philani am not a sheep to follow them around like I  
don't have a mind of my own.

.

.

I suddenly had an idea if she is a client that means  
we have her contact details I take my phone quick  
and ask my PA her to send me each and every detail  
on our marketing company like a good employee  
that she is she sent it within minutes but to my  
dismay everything there was business her personal  
number was no where present

Me: kgothatso mokwena

I shut my eyes the name is unfamiliar but my heart is  
racing at a mention of it, why would my heart yearn  
for a women that I don't know but the one I married  
wants nothing to do with her everything about her is  
annoying . While on my train thoughts I feel shuffling  
on the bed

Her: hey baby

She says shyly with her morning voice and it's annoying, if my family won't tell me anything maybe I could ask this woman if I know her I have a burning desire to go now and if I do I hope she doesn't tell me where to get off since it seems like she can't stand the sight of me even though she has made a permanent space in my heart

Her: Ntsika I said morning

It takes everything not to be rude to her everyday that's my I keep mum I don't want to come across as a bitch to her but that doesn't mean I have to talk to her right because I can't phantom her presence at this moment

Me: am going to the gym then work don't wait up for me

I know it's feeble of me but a man got to do what a man has to do and I have a feeling a strong one at that if I don't do this I will never get the truth .

Waiting for the clock to strike 9 was such a drag but finally I can make my way to her office I made an appointment with her assistant and he said I can

come over around 9: 15 that's when she will be free .  
As I drive to her building I don't get why am nervous  
and I keep on getting flashbacks that I am not able  
to make out and still the sound of her high heels  
keep on echoing in my brain I am praying that I get  
answers I need them I cannot keep wrecking my  
brain like this because I end up with a migraine .

---

KGOTHSO MOKWENA

Zo: I know but you look depressed kg and I thought  
maybe if you tell him where to get off or lash out at  
him you might get answers or peace that you need ,  
acting like a dang robot won't help you with anything

Me: get out and tell me when he gets here

Zo: you know what I will take that because I know  
you are depressed other than that I wouldn't take  
that tone from you

I roll my eyes and escort him out of my office, I hurry  
back to my table and grab the clear blu stick as I



wait to see my fate the results send me into a shock  
for a bit as tears swell up in my eyes

Me: Jesus Christ

I murmur to myself the bastard made me pregnant ,  
oh curse you Mauritius am 4 weeks pregnant if this  
thing is accurate. I stare at it for a bit and my butt  
finds the soft leather of my chair , I wasn't planning  
for this I know children are blessings but .....I close  
my eyes and the lone tear falls

Him: did I perhaps come at a bad time I can always  
come back

I stare at a man I fell deeply for but now I hate him ( I  
know am lying) but still he hurt me way to much I  
would like to admit , I look at him and am not sure I  
like the way he is looking at me it hurts that he acts  
like we didn't share anything or was I a joke to him

Me: what are you looking at?

I blurt out, his presences is enough to anger me to a  
point of no return, I take my phone, laptop and bag  
rushing out of the office, I gently tug his shoulder as  
I walk away o knew that I couldn't handle his

presence but Zozo acts like he owns the damn place , I thought I could hold myself but I was wrong am mad and I don't care what he has to say now, the elevator doesn't take time as I go inside closing my eyes

Me: how dare he ?

I mutter to myself in complete annoyance . The drive home was quick and now the house is empty because nobuhle has gone school. Lately I have taken a interest in sizzwe's case and the man is not getting out any time soon his charges keep on increasing everyday the more they investigate him trafficking being one of them. I still cannot phantom how the heck was I married to this man but again with the record I have with man I am not shocked a single bit I seem to attract the shit heads of this world and now am pregnant . Life doesn't really have mercy on me ?

---

## XOLA QOBO

I know for a fact that someone has been following for quite a while now and I know it's Sizwe he is the only person that I have ever pissed off and I don't regret doing, Sizwe thinks he is untouchable but I will show him that he is nothing compared on what I could do when I put my mind on something, I have been creating false evidence and sending it to the cops to tighten his case he can't get away we worked to hard . If he gets me shot I have also made sure that he would be the one to take the fall , being an IT specialist is coming in handy for me these days . I will do anything for Kgothatso she has been through enough grief and I saw it from a mile away that if I were to leave him he would never leave Kgothasto alone . And tight now I some how found my way to Sun City prison I drove here all night and as of now am waiting for Sizwe to come out seemingly I am not scared of him my need to protect Kgothasto is on over drive these days

Him: you have the nerve showing your face here boy  
you know that do you. How fare you show up huh  
and why should I kill you right now

He looked a little bit shocked that's because I should  
have been dead by now and his idiots didn't tell me  
that the job was not complete

Me: sit down Mbatha

He snickered and sat down.

Me: you dare go for my wife and sister I will finish  
you, what Anderson pulled on will seem like small  
water I will make your life hell you won't know what  
hit you

Him: are you threatening me boy

Me: tell your boys to stay away from My house, keep  
that little thing away from nobuhle, and the one that  
tailed me till here tell him to fuck off too while at it  
ask him why am not dead

The smug on his face suddenly disappeared

Not so cocky I see

Him: I don't have time for this

Me: just so you know if you don't stop I will make you a offender in all countries...test me Mbatha I dare you

I take my things and get out the prison feeling rather victorious , I know I am in bed with the devil but it's all worth it I will not let him get away with any shit and I know the bullet that went through Ntsika was meant for me He was only supposed to be threatened.

I had to get in bed with a few people other wise I would be dead this asshole sizwe wanted me out but let's see how he gets to me now .

Nosi: where are you Qobo what it with you and leaving me alone in this house

I think I forgot to mention how annoying pregnant Nosi is she fights all the damn time

Me:I will be there in the morning nosi I had some work okay

She snickers like I said something funny

Nosi: your making it a habit of leaving me alone xola

what the hell is your problem

Can she pop already it takes everything in me not to snap and when I do she starts wailing

Me: sorry dear am on my way and relax we don't want to stress the baby now do we

Nosi: okay fine hurry back Xola you know ....

Yoh bakithi am getting a vasectomy after this child is born, how can she being from cool ,calm and collected to be this pestering person

Me: baby am on my way

I hang up to shut her up immediately I couldn't deal with her anymore .

---

## ZOLILE MAJOLA

This family and their demands yoh, make sure you keep him happy, he is strong willed but if you cook for him you will melt his heart, be a dutiful wife , don't be stingy in bed they say all of this but they don't see that this man is not in the very least interested in me but he can suck it because I am never going to divorce him and that is why am listening to his mother right now I can't afford to lose him ,my loser of a mother is latching on me for money , I don't even want to mention my brother his case is getting worse and there is no hope for him because by the day he is growing poorer

Ma majola: put this in his drinks and food

Me: won't he be able to taste this ma he is not stupid

I have to enquire I can't risk anything

Ma majola: no don't worry He promised me it's taste

less okay listen here zolile make sure he takes it because if he regains his memory we are done we won't get a better opportunity than this

Me: but for how long will we do this

Ma majola is one of those mothers that like control of everything and as far as I have gathered Ntsika is the one person she hasn't been able to do so with and am guessing that's why she is taking such drastic measures to have him like this not that I mind though because I am the one benefiting from all of this

Ma majola: until he gets that hag out of his system and you are pregnant

Hag....what hag ?.....okay maybe this is a good idea.....wait did she say pregnant .

LOVE

KAY



MRS MAN

INSERT 19

---

NTSIKA MAJOLA

I am still a baffled that she walked out on me without giving me the time of day which stung a little bit not sure why though . But man the way she walked out and the sound of her heels triggered something in me for a minute there I was content but now the feeling is gone again , I am watching zolile in the kitchen and I just can't understand why I don't feel anything for this women no one in the family is willing to tell me anything making me more mad and at this point I don't know what to do anymore .

Her: babe I made dinner come on

Me: I had a late lunch zolile am fine

Her: come on I am trying here Ntsika I know you don't remember anything or me but am still your wife

the least you could do is meet me half way

I frown at her since when does she talk back at me

Me: get off your tits zolile I don't want your food hau  
you don't even look like you can cook

I walk out and head to my study I need to find out  
more about this kgothatso women I have a feeling  
she plays a bigger role in my life I can't be taken by  
her like this for nothing there is a reason why and I  
need to find out I grabbed a glass of whiskey and  
drank it at one go. Right after the drink I couldn't  
remember what the heck I was doing in this office , I  
clicked my tongue and walked out to go to my room  
only to find zolile butt naked on top of the bed , is  
this test Ntsika day became I don't know if I can  
resist this temptation it's too much

Me: what's this ?

I am not faded by hers stunt at all but won't lie she  
is sexy as hell right now the things am already  
imagining doing to her have me twitching down  
there

Her: aren't you my husband Ntsika make love to me

I sighed and went to the bathroom and took a shower not a moment later I feel hands caressing my torso

Her: you need to fuck me Ntsika please

She whispers in my ear and somehow I find myself devouring on her neck her legs wrapped around my waist line ,am very turned and after all I am a man

Me: I am not doing this with you here come lets go

She doesn't dispute me and in a jiffy were in my bedroom and am pounding on her hard and fast protected of course I am still not sure about our relationship , I have been starved for a while and am not surprised at how hard am going .

.

.

.

.

I jumped off so fast in the bed running to the bathroom I couldn't reach the toilet but the sink was closer after throwing my lungs out I don't even have

the energy to stand up

Me: ughh man

Just as when I thought I was okay the need to throw up again comes and yes it happened here I am throwing up again

Her: baby are you okay

Me: fuck off zolile

I just lash out she getting on my damn nerves why can't she keep quiet for a change

Her: ughh your Annoying and stop squealing like a little bitch

Me: I will make you swallow your words and get the out of my room RIGHT NOW .

I snap at her for some reason

I stood up and brushed my teeth my life is a big mess right now one moment I think I remember something but then on the next I don't remember shit especially since yesterday my mind fe bit scrambled and when I think I see something it's all gloomy and blurry I hate this . I decided on taking a

shower and had black coffee with brown bread and nothing else but that because it's all I can take and I decided to take time off from work I feel like I need this time to focus on my healing.

Me: am going on a trip soon I won't be coming to Cancun with you guys

She sighed

Her: what's with you do I have to beg my own husband to take me on our honey moon

Me: it's for your own good aren't you tired of me always snapping at you and besides being here is not good for me and my mental state am going its not even a request just so you know

She sighed I am not backing down for shit maybe a month or two away from this place will do me some good , God knows how much I need this if I can't get clarity with the people that I trust then time away from them will give me all the answers I need .

---

NOSI QOBO

Xola is seriously annoying me right now kgothatso this , kgothatso that I hope he realizes that he is pissing me off. good God I know that she means a lot to him but I also want his time I sometimes feel like he would choose her over me and that feeling leaves a bitter taste in my mouth causing me to.lash out at him for absolutely no reason

Me: don't .....Its hot

I stop him from cuddling me

He tugs my waist any way and pulls me to him , something is different about my husband am not sure what it is but something is different

Me: we have a doctor's appointment in 2 days make sure kgothatso is okay by then

I know that the comment is a bit shady but I said what I said

Him: I don't like that tone fix it or I will do it for you

What??

See what I meant when I say he has changed

Me: am I wrong she is all you care about these days  
one would think that she is the wife and not me

I love their relationship and I love kgothatso but I  
would like some of the attention she gets and I don't

Him: jealousy is not sexy Nosi , you know what that  
women has been through and what she is going  
through now , if I can ease a little bit of her stress  
then believe me I will , and please don't be that  
person

I know he means well but I don't want to fight for my  
husband's attention how the heck does that even  
work yoh hai .

---

ZOLILE MAJOLA

He is really packing after the hot night we had I  
thought maybe the man might have bought a heart  
Some where but now he seems really determined to  
go , how will I continue giving him this thing when he  
is gone am just clueless now

Me: I thought we were doing good Ntsika why the

sudden change of heart

Him: stop thinking it doesn't suit you zolile

He is so snappy these days he needs to stop acting like a pregnant women it's seriously annoying imagine now I have to tell Sisipho that we are cancelling and how am I going to explain to his mother that I couldn't feed her son whatever are the contents of that bottle

Him: do whatever but don't bring your boyfriends here I will kill them than you I don't want to be disrespected

Does that mean he cares

I gulp in nervousness what was that supposed mean anyway I have been very discreet .

Me: I wouldn't dream of it why are you always thinking the worst of me

Him: and why should I trust you I don't remember anything about you remember , who knows maybe the reason I asked you to marry me was because of some muti shit happens in these streets



Oh god is he trying to hint at something I am sweating bullets right now but I can't show him I instead opted for a laugh to hide how nervous I am

Me: don't be stupid you love me

He laughed throwing his head back

Is he trying to punk me what's funny about what I just said

Him: you should be a comedian because your way to funny

He grabbed his things and just like that he was gone honestly he didn't even give me a kiss but him being gone will give me piece of mind , I called up one of my friends that I met at a club I need a day out shopping and spa treatment .

---

KGOTHSO MOKWENA

Me: buhle baby no man please have mercy on me I don't want to slip and fall

We in the hospital and buhle is marching way ahead of me I couldn't stomach anything this morning so I thought maybe if I come to the doctor and confirm my pregnancy the doctor would give me something that would make the vomiting a bit better

Buhle: mom hurry please we are going to be late for the appointment

I have mentioned she is too smart for her own good right

Me: okay then

I have no choice but to pick up the pace referring why did I have to wear these 6 inch heels but in no time were sitting in the doctors office after peeing on the stick I don't know why I am nervous because I already know but somehow I am hoping that it is negative the baby will always remind me of Ntsika. Sigh just when you let your damn walls they go and do this to you

Doc: yes it's confirmed you are indeed pregnant ,  
congratulation mam and looks like your going to be  
a big sister

Buhle hugs me on the side this baby has been her  
topic since forever

Doc: here is your prescription when you go down the  
foyer they will get your medication but let's do a  
sonogram and see how the baby is developing.

I laid on the bed and he applied some cold ass gel  
on my stomach making me close my eyes a bit, she  
rubbed the monitor on my stomach and after a little  
bit he pointed at the screen leaving me  
dumbfounded

Doc: let's check the heart beat

After a few moments the sound of the heart beat  
had me have instant tears gushing down , buhle was  
taking a video and holding my hand brushing it , how  
am I going to do this all alone two kids wow I never  
thought the day would come but then again I have  
always been on my own even when I was married I  
was alone , when I left my home they didn't care and

yet again I was left alone I have had to be my own man and women for most of my and I am going to do the same for my baby he /she will not lack anything I will make sure I fill each and every void that's there .

Me: thank you so much doctor

Doc: buhle take care of mommy right and make sure she stays a way from bad food

He give a me a smile

Her: yes I will

She giggled and took my hand as we walked away I am really pregnant I can't wait to tell Xola about this at least I know he will never leave me

.

.

.

.

Buhle : no uncle Xola you have to guess she won't tell you....mommy don't tell him .

Xola looked at us quizzically nobuhle is playing this man

Me: baby just tell him

She rolled her eyes baby girl is feisty

Xola: baby girl please tell me I will get you anything you want

She smirked and came to rub my belly leaving Xola eyes wide open

Xola: am going to be a uncle

We both nodded and he came crushing with a hug then he spun me around

Him: so am going to be a father and a uncle

Buhle: heeeey your already an uncle what are you trying to say

We laughed and he kissed buhle on the cheek

Him: am always going to be here for you okay whatever you go through am always going to hold your hand

Everyone needs a Xola in their lives

MRS MAN

INSERT 20

---

NOSI QOBO

Him: can you explain why you are always in a foul mood these days wifey it's like each and everything I do agitates you yhini?

He doesn't see wrong with what he did does he , when I tell him am wrong I wonder what's with him , he and kg have always been close yes but right now something is different and am not sure if I like it , he is way to over protective over her , he checks on her more than often even more than he checks on me and his excuse is that she is alone , that just makes me mad because when he leaves he leaves me alone meaning her needs are far more important than hers

Me: am going out today to the shops you needs something

He continues packing for work after he is done he pecks my lips

Him: get a new attitude my love

He kisses my forehead then leaves, since when does he speak to me like this not once in my life with him have I ever complained about him and these days it's all I do and it's because of kgothatso . I look at the wall clock and realise it's not 9 yet maybe she is still home and lucky for me I find her instructing the driver to take Nosi to school

Me: may I please talk to you

She frowns then kisses buhle goodbye shortly after she offers me tea but I hate tea these days so I let her down gently and she throws it out and then she has brown dry bread with coffee I wonder what's that about?

Me: do you feelings for my husband?

The question throws her off causing her to choke on her coffee

Her: are your hormones okay ?? What kind of

question is that anyway

Me: it's yes or no thing really simple really

She drops the bread in her plate ,leans on the counter then folds her arms this women is intimidating the heck out of me but I want her to answer me for my peace of mind

Her: what brought you to that conclusion Nosi , you know I love Xola the man is practically my brother

Me: and you see nothing wrong with his recent behaviour , he is always around or he is doing something for you that's strange right

She chuckled shaking her head only for her to walk out on me, she ascends on the steps so fast it's like she wasn't even here a moment ago but I to can be stubborn am not going to let this continue , she come back looking rather pissed off

Me: look here I think you should give us some space don't Call him ,when he wants to come over say no , just let us be husband and wife for a change without your presence that would be appreciated



Her: I still don't get where all of this is coming from Nosi you have never had a problem with me hanging with Xola before

Me: if you knew how to keep a man maybe you would understand kgothasto , but you don't know what losing or feeling like your losing your love feels like

She looks at me then back at what she was doing

Me: look I know...

Her : get the hell out and don't ever come back to my house ever again

Me: don't be like that.

Her: Nosi get out I heard you now leave I will never bother you again, now leave....you know what shut the freaking door on your way out nxa

She grabs everything and walks out I see that she is upset but the truth needed to be told maybe she will snap back to reality and leave my husband alone . I can't always be insecure that something might be happening with them were about to start a family

and those kind of arguments need stop and the only way that to happen is if kgothatso knows her place. I leave her house and go to mine so that I can get some cleaning done it's the only way I can stop thinking all about this nonsense .

---

KGOTHATSO MOKWENA

My emotions are all over the place at the very moment and I just realised that am all alone with my baby girl that realisation hit me hard, am renting a new house I think being away from them will be good for time and my baby I don't want to be the reason why their marriage crumbles

Me: I need you to get me a beach house you know the one next to my daughters school there are a few there .

I am talking to zozo he didn't come to the office today because I sent him out

Him: okay.... It's a bit of a short notice when do you

want to move in

Me: the very latest it has to be tomorrow I need to move from my house for a bit I need a cool environment away from any drama

Him: hey are you okay ?

I found myself tearing up but I quickly recovered

Me: am okay just make sure you rent me the house okay I will call you later .

Family is not meant for me clearly because seemingly I can't keep one I still don't know what I did wrong or is there something that happened that I don't know about and she was taking out her frustrations on me but even if that was the case she doesn't have the right to speak to me like that and the accusations she threw at me cut deeper than the wounds that sizwe placed on me , it reminded me of how my mother, father and brother never cared for me it freaking hurts like a stab to the heart , I couldn't concentrate on anything so I just packed up my things and headed to the mall for some small home essentials I don't want to take anything from

my house it will be to much work for me , I also put some baby books in the trolley I need to read on some of things that I wouldn't know anything about raising babies lord how am I going to do this all alone.

.

.

.

Principal : you have a very smart child and at the end of the year we would like her to skip at least the first and second grade

I got a call from nobuhle's saying that they wanted to talk to me I didn't think this would be the news

Me: what?? I did it expect that

Principal: she is a smart girl and if we don't afford her this opportunity we would be wasting her potential

Me: okay what ever needs to be done I will do

Principal: that's good it was a pleasure meeting you  
Mrs mokwena

I hate people that assume did she see a ring on my finger

Me: it's miss and it was a pleasure meeting you too

I went you of the office and found my baby waiting outside of it, I took her hand and we walked to the car she is going to be 6 years old this year and next year 7 years old and will be doing her 3rd grade how smart is my baby guys

Me: why didn't you tell me baby I knew you were smart but wow

Her: I wasn't sure mom

Me:am proud of you my baby and guess what since today is your last day of school I am renting us a beach house it will be fun and mommy will be working from home so we could spend more time together

I strapped her in her car seat and she kissed my cheek

My life will only be surrounded by my kids that's the only way I will teach them not to expect much from

other people because either they will turn you or they will be enough of you and I have been the victim of both the feelings I don't wish on my worst enemy because it's only as hell .

---

ZOLILE MAJOLA

Me: ahhhh no no baby get of me

Does he stop instead he goes harder this man will tear my ass apart , after what's seems like forever he cums inside of me

Him: fuck that was good

He attacks me with a kiss which I reciprocate, this what I should be doing with my husband but he doesn't appreciate me as long as he doesn't find out I will be cool because the things I found about him make me want to stay with him more

Him: did he say when he was coming back

Me: mxm no he didn't but I think he is going to be gone for a while

Him: that means I get more time with you

Me: it's funny how you always act like your not married what's wrong she doesn't give it to you good

He laughs and pecked my lips

Him: leave my wife out of your mouth zolile it's really none of your business what happens in my marriage

Me: you're the one that tells me everything

Him: you have to get him back if the plan is you going to work

I get of bed and go the mirror and comb my hair the in laws are coming for dinner am not looking forward to the shit

Me: let the week pass then I will call him claim a emergency or something am sure he will come back

Him: tell him someone in the family is sick am sure that his ass will come running back

Me: that man couldn't care less about the family did you see him at your wedding he acts like every one is out to get him

Him: because they are he has become to wary but if the attack comes from you he won't suspect a thing

Me: it's risky though

Him: I know and did you spike the drink like I told you

I laugh a little

Me: yeah in his whiskey but funny enough I used two mutis on him that mother in law gave me worked almost immediately we are yet to see if yours worked

Him: trust me it will work I trust the man I went to see

Me: can't believe you flew all the way to Nigeria to get it

Him: oh you haven't seen what I can do its time his little reign ends and if he finds out the truth there won't be stopping him for nothing so we better be fast .

I go back to him and straddle him and I immediately feel him poke me this man is so weak under my touch wish it was the same as his brother .



---

SIZWE MBATHA

Me: Anderson how dare you huh do you know the kind of trouble that you and that little boy have gotten me into if you continue at this rate I won't ever see my daughter grow up

He smirks, this bastard and Xola have made my life a living hell even my contacts in prison have turned their backs on me

Him: you know I told you when you came in the game to stay away from me didn't I tell you I run this mother fucken streets but what did you say to me "unga ngideleli mlungu" look at you now.....you look pathetic

Me: did you come here to gloat

Him: actually no I came to ask why didn't you take the warning serious my man see I vowed to look after kgothatso so if you threaten her you threaten me now why are your minions still following her

Me: I have to make sure my d.....

Hin: cut the bull boy , last week you were at the doctors office for being brutally attacked it was me just so you know, I had a little bomb planted in your body

My heart drops

Him: continue harassing her Mbatha am not joking if they don't leave her I will turn you into mince

He stands up laughing probably because of the mystified look on my face, he drops his face to my level

Him: try me man

He walks out I can't believe this

Him: Adios mother fucker

He shouts from the hall way , such a cocky asshole.

LOVE

KAY

Mrs MAN

INSERT 21

---

KGOTHATSO MOKWENA

4 months later

Its been a hell of a ride am 5 months and pretty my baby bump is a little bit visible but not that much really it depends in which am wearing for it show . Life has been okay we didn't move out of the beach house from the June holidays I can't bring myself to go back to that house because am going to be closer to Nosi and Xola till now I don't know what I did that pissed her off so much that she threw such insults at me but the whites say life moved on right and that's what I have been doing and putting all of my energy has been focused on work and my baby we do all sorts of things together and working from home has also helped with the relationship I go to the office from time to time when they urgently need me , baby girl is still progressing at school I even got

her a tutor to develop and mature her language and she enjoys everything very much I thought I was smart shame but nobuhle puts me to shame , Xola tried reaching out to me but I told him to focus on his wedding I don't want to be the reason he gets a divorce as for Nosi she couldn't care less I guess she doesn't see fault in anything she said back then

Her: am telling girl I wish I never got married this man is going to be the death of me I have never seen such a man whore

I laugh yep I made a new friend and she has been the best thing ever , we met at a book club once we talked we couldn't really stop she is a boss lady with man issues like me

Me: Sisipho you give that man to much power over you what happened to what we learned at the book club

She sighs dramatically

Her: babe you don't understand once am angry and we get into an argument all the peace and harmony shit flies right through the window and all I want to

do is smash his face to a wall or something

I laugh throwing my head back

Her: and maybe I should smash his face to the wall that will make him change

Me: you can't change a man babe I tried and I almost died if he wants to change he will but that's if he is willing I personally am done with man

She gasps

Her: sex ?

Me: Dildo

She laughs and shakes her head

Her: that thing is not warm I won't cope shame That's why am thinking of getting my personal man whore

It's my turn to laugh throwing my head back she is insane

Her: so Ben 5 didn't come back

Me: can we not..... I moved on a long time and I accepted that am going to be a single mom it's not

like I can't afford them.

Her: but the support love it would count for something right

Me: not if it ends in tears

She throws her hands up to surrender then sips her coffee , she has been my talking sponge and I for her that's how we got close , we do all kinds of things together she is an amazing smart women making me wonder why the heck she is with her husband who clearly doesn't value her at all

Her: I think we should have dinner

Me: at my house but we're gonna have to pass by my other house I need to get some documents you don't mind coming with right

Her: oh it's not a problem it's not like I have anything to do

Me: am not second choice

We laugh and pay the bill I have been so busy that I forgot to make payment to the houses for the bills and it's already late meaning that the electricity has

probably already been cut off that's why I need to go to my house and get their contact details, I really can't believe that it slipped my mind like that now I have to hurry up I don't want Xola thinking am doing this out of spite I promised them that I would always take care of their bills and I am not about to go back on my word even through the wild accusations made against me .

---

XOLA QOBO

Her: I can't believe she would do that she promised Xola why is she going back on her word she knows we can't afford this place

Me: I paid and the lights are on Nosi what more do you want

Her: do you know we could have saved the money for the baby but no...

Me: your selfish Nosi she has been paying everything for us for years without fail even after

you fought with her she paid don't you think maybe she forgot you must have noticed that her yard is dark and you heard the guards tell us that there is no electricity use your brain

I stormed out of the house without even giving her a chance to explain to me , these days nosi has become a me me me person and I don't like that side of her when she told me what she said to kgothatso it mad me so mad I spent a whole week not speaking to her thinking maybe she would apologise but she told me she said nothing wrong, my wife has changed and I hate it , kgothatso is more of a sister to me and my closeness to her is simply for her protection the time I was a bit pushy we had a found out that sizwe was working on taking her out until everything was sorted out there was no chance I could say anything , my phone rings and I chuckle at the caller ID " nine lives " it reads

Me: you have balls why are you calling we haven't cleared you yet

Him: ayi ayi am done with this nonsense I want to come home



This man and his short temper

Me: it's not safe yet

Him: am coming even Anderson failed to Stop me  
why would you

He hung up and I laughed he really doesn't care he has grown impatient waiting is not his strongest virtue , I noticed kgothatso's car parked I haven't seen her in so long that I found myself going there jogging , I heard a bit of chatter and laughter

Voice: am telling you friend find a one night stand to get rid of you sexual frustration after that you will be fine.

I didn't recognize that voice

Kg: suka I don't want to expose my baby to such thing he won't recognize the dick

They laughed again, I cleared my throat and they jumped a bit

Kg: don't do that Xola

She came and attacked me with a hug so tight I found myself emotional a bit I need a serious talk

with Nosi I can't lose my sister because of her tantrums

Her: am sorry I didn't pay the bills on time you must think am being bitchy but I honestly forgot that is why am here

Me: relax I know you wouldn't do it in purpose

She sighs and lays on my chest she likes acting like a baby sometimes

Her: is Nosi okay now I seriously miss you and I think I have brother fever now

I laugh and kiss her forehead as the lady clears her throat

Kg: babe this is the brother I was telling you about Xola that's my friend

Her friend is hot Very hot she is medium in height, curves but not to much she dripped melanin her plump lips yoh if I wasn't married

Me: nice to meet you

I stretched out my hand and she took as we shook, soft hands too the lights went on and we walked

inside

Kg: why did you pay you could have used the money for the baby

Me: no it's okay I have been saving for the baby

She moved from my chest and wiped her tears

Me: why are you crying?

Sisi: she is a emotional mess at least you get the best side of it I on the otjer hand

Kg: stop it

Sisi: you see

We laughed

Me: when are you coming home

Kg: buhle enjoys the beach house am not sure when I don't want to make her mad

Me: you need to come back home and...

Kg: don't say it please She really hurt me

Me: I know but you can't stay there forever

Kg: I know anyway I am done I think we should go

buhle doesn't really like her nanny

I hugged her one more time and went back home happy at least she is okay , her baby bump has me laughing because.....you know what let me shut my mouth .

---

SISIPHO MAJOLA

Being a wife and trying to be independent is something that am still trying to balance well when my in laws are around other wise I really don't care what my so called husband does , Philani is a man whore that I know I don't think I even love him but am not one to go against my father's words that man is as strict as they get no matter how old I am I can't say no to him its his fault that am married with that was with a shallow family .

Him: your home where were you Sisipho ?

Me: coffee with a friend

I place my bag and noticed the smudges of lipstick

on his collar this man kodwa, am glad I don't sleep with him am sure he would transmit something to me the way he is whoring.

Me: when do you think Ntsika is coming back the company is suffering without him

Him: were doing fine without him

Me: keep lying to yourself your family will be broke and bankrupt

He chuckles

Him: for how long will you undermine me Sisipho I have never seen such a wife before

Me: am telling you the truth it's only unfortunate you don't like hearing it, change your clothes there is some cheap lipstick on your collar

He sighs and I go upstairs am such a joke I have 2 degrees, I take care of my body I always do what I can do to make things right always , I even pray sometimes but it's never enough because here I am in a loveless marriage where the man cheats and doesn't even do anything to hide it . I changed into a

black tight high waist jean , baby blue lace body suit , red stilettos and I changed my wavy weave to a straight slick one touched up my make up then I headed out without even telling philani , maybe a nice chilled vibe might do me some good to think about my life and everything , I arrived at a bar / lounge and it was chilled with cool music playing I sat and ordered a martini and scrolled on social media after my drink was brought to me I moved to a table that had one high chair that's good that mean no one will bother , I gulped down my first drink and the next came I told the bar man that when he sees my glass empty he should come fill it up and looks like he took instruction well, all of a sudden a cologne hit me and a shadow was hovering me

Voice: a women as beautiful as you should not be drinking alone

Me: a women sitting alone minding her business should not be bothered

He chuckled with his deep voice such a turn on bazali

Him: well I couldn't resist I have been building up courage to come to you since you walked in here

I looked up wanting to see the man with a voice that has my voice shaky and when I looked up the voice matched his looks, broad , sexy beard , dark skinned basically sex walking

Me: h...h..hi

Chuckle

Him: hi am Menzi Dlamini may I please join you

Have mercy he even has soft hands

LOVE

KAY

MRS MAN

INSERT 22

---

SISIPHO MAJOLA

Me: am not good company tonight am just going to  
note when you could have had a great time with  
whoever you cane with

He sit down and chuckles

Him:my brother and his wife are to in love to even  
notice that am not around when k would rather be  
looking at beautiful work in front of me

Me: and your not married

I don't even know why am asking this when I am  
married

Him: no I almost did but it didn't work out and seems  
like your married judging by the rock on your finger  
how long have you been married

I chuckle and spin it around my finger this thing is



just a expensive thing that's all to it ,it doesn't have meaning , symbolizes nothing at all in fact it takes away all the sex it chases man away

Him: trouble in paradise you didn't light up when I asked about you marriage am sorry for assuming I heard that from my sister and sister in law

Me: try the Kalahari desert , I think marriage is not meant for everyone

He laughs and I can't help but join him his facial features are to die for he has that eat me kind of face and it's been so long I can feel my pussy drag him to me, am so stupid I even laugh at my own jokes wow

Him: maybe we could go for a walk and talk that's if you don't mind I suddenly don't feel like drinking anymore

I sigh it's not like am cheating and even if I do what's the harm my husband and I are not even friends he sleep around like he pleases if he can do it then so I can it's not like am going to sleep with the man anyway

Me: okay I don't see why not

He actually offered to pay the bill when I said no he clicked his tongue and took the cheque from me I laughed because I really found what he was doing amusing

.  
. .

We were walking on the streets the lights hovering over us we talked and laughed he is an interesting person that much is clear

Him: am telling you the Anderson twins were going to be the death of me how I survived them I don't know

I laughed once again I know he is lying to me what women allows that even if your used to sharing things but a man

Me: why would twin sister allow you to date the both of them that's crazy am not buying that

I say still laughing at his ludicrous story

Him: yoooooh ya sala wena they drove me crazy too  
but I thought I was in love

Me: wait your not joking

She shook his head and I honestly couldn't believe it

Me: it's was probably infatuation

Him: and a little bit of lust but eventually one left and  
I was left with one I thought yeah she was the one  
you know but as time moved on we both realised we  
were just kidding ourselves especially since we were  
surrounded by perfect couples my sister and brother  
in law will make you feel like your relationship is shit  
the Anderson's will flex on so hard and thing is they  
don't even try that's when we saw that we were  
trying to hard to be happy and really that's not me

Me: your lucky you didn't go through with the  
wedding look at me I hate my life and if I want a  
divorce my parent will literally disown me and family  
is everything to me

Him: uhh the over bearing family I used have one of  
those thank God he died

I looked at him shocked but he shrugged and continued walking

Me: was he that bad that you don't give a shit about him ?

Him: he was the worst \*shakes head\* let's stop with the depressing shit and tell me when is our next date

Me: date?

We took a corner and the bar appeared again but we were at the of the parking lot , when I saw my car we went on leaned on it

he grabbed my purse then took out my phone and called himself after he was done

Him: if you don't call me I will

He came and stood in front of me sending chills down my body noticing his effect me , he pulled me closer to him wrapping his hands around my waist planting a kiss on my cheek his cologne had me intoxicated and at the mere touch of his lips on my cheek made me shudder, he hugged me a bit tighter and even in my heels I felt like I should tip toe

Him: how is it that I don't want to let go

I didn't respond but instead I wrapped my hands around his waist raising my head and look at him , he placed his forehead on my slightly brushing his lips mine a bit ,one more were swapping spits , FUCK IT , I tip toed and gave me a peck wrapped my hands around his neck and deepened the kiss he held my ass and carried me pinning me on the car effortlessly he snuck his tongue inside and I welcomed it ,he pulled out from the kiss and looked at me

Him : you deserve better than what you have

He he kissed my cheek and watched me drive away my clit was throbbing and the image of us kissing and his feel made me excited, I parked my car in the side and closed my eyes the rush of sensation hit me and I felt my entire body shaking

Me: what the fuck ?

My felt my jean a bit wet I couldn't help but laugh did I just ....okay wow.

I immediately called my girl I know insomnia has her

by the tits all the time

Her: yoh yoh babe no I just got a wink of sleep right now

Me: I met a men , a walking sex like I would like to put him and ..... no I have to tell you in person

Her: where are you

I told her that I decided to go out and at first I was bored until Menzi came along but I didn't tell her all I have to see her face when I tell her this

Me: am telling I had to squeeze my thighs because I was wet ,wow even thinking about him makes me wet

She laughs again while yawning

Her: am glad you had a good time love please let me sleep I am so tired and the baby is kicking none stop le ena he thinks am a soccer field

I burst out laughing

Me: okay get some sleep then but after work am coming to get you and buhle for a spa date I have so much to tell you

Her: you read my mind see you

Me: see you

I hung up and played some good music I am in a good mood and I think going home is going to ruin my mood knowing philani so I opted for a near by BnB I booked a room but instead of sleeping I headed to the patio and took in the moon light and the light fresh breeze that was blowing inside . I laugh at how stupid am acting I spent a few hours only and am smiling like a retard like he is going to call back, after dampening my own mood I sigh, stripped naked and got inside the covers

---

NTSIKA MAJOLA

Long time hey . I took a needed break from home and I am glad I did that ,I have been keeping up with everything through Xola, yep you heard that right Xola and a few other people we have been working closely at first it was to bring down sizwe but now we have a few ventures together, I had a flash of my

memories a month ago it came like a flood of hurt and landed me in hospital once again but am okay now , firstly zolile uzonya, then my mother can go fuck herself as well as the rest of the family but you see that philani he is going to curse the day he was declared my older brother and that is a promise I made to myself but most importantly "MAMI"dammit I miss her so much but I couldn't come back because we had some work and I needed time to build the courage because as far as she knows I ditched her and got married , yeah my brother is going to pay for that shit because he was the one that knew kgothasto

Xola: am outside I don't like airports there are a lot of people come out

I laughed , this guy though.

Me: am on my way

I hung up and as soon as I walk out I see him but he looks stressed not the happy guy that visited me when I got my memories back

Me: utyiwa yhintoni wena you look stressed like a



baby mama with a broke man

He laughed punching my shoulder

Him: my wife is annoying these days

Me: speaking of wife I need to see kgothasto man explain everything and why I didn't regain my memory sooner and I think you should be there so that she believes me you know show she is

He chuckles nodding

Him: and pre.....yeah I know what you mean and when you get there make sure you talk to her before you react to whatever you might see

My heart drops

Me: you told me you would keep fools away Xola

He laughs and all I want to do is punch him

Him: hayi bru relax I know what I said and I had to beat up a couple

I laugh because he can't fight for shit

Me: as long as she is single am sure we can work out everything if there are any problems. I don't

know why I asked you to keep an eye on her because you sometimes didn't want to disclose somethings and tell me why didn't you send me her pictures

Him: and have you want to come back hell no

I frown because I don't know what he means by that

Me: just take me to her

.

.

Me: This not her house

I say coming out of the car and walking to the gate were some where close to the beach

Him: have you been here to confirm

I give him the middle finger and flip him and he laughs at me like I said something funny

Him: come I hope she doesn't throw hot water at you

Me: are you trying to be a comedian because it is not funny

Him: is it annoying you

Me: very much asshole

Him: then it's working ass hat

We laugh fist bumping, I have developed quite the friendship while I was away its easy I can't be like this with my traitor brother , he knocks and my heart beats out of its chest even my breathing pattern has changed

Him: will you relax

Kg: am telling you I don't even how to control my emotions anymore even at the office I snap and they know they can't say shit because I will fire their stupid asses

I can hear her foot steps coming towards us the sound of her voice makes me happy

Him: mother fucker breath

He laughs I can't even return the bunter because am scared let's not pretend like we don't know how she is

The moment the door open here mouth was left hung open teary Immediately. I was about to say

something when my eyes landed on her pregnant tummy visible because she had a sports bra on and shorts , a man came out too with workout clothes and I was the one shocked am killing Xola

Xola: baby sis

She didn't respond

Guy: I will go to the room

He walked away, my words are failing me ,am confused and hurt why am I just because she thought I moved on .....

Me: fuck

It's all I can say I don't even have the strength I just walk to the car with blurry eyes so she moved on.....

LOVE

KAY

MRS MAN

INSERT 23

---

XOLA QOBO

She is still starrng at the car at the gate I think maybe we should have called to see if she is busy or not

Me: what was that ?

She doesn't mind me at all

Her: what's his problem and what's he doing in my place I told you I want nothing to do with him .....he hurt me Xola

Me: kgothatso I asked you a questions who... is ...he ..?

Her: he is my yoga and palates Instructor I heard it help with quick labour now you tell me what does he want?

I laugh and breath this two will lead to my early

death

Me: when he comes here you will shut up and listen to him okay

Her: excuse me

I give her a warning look and she agrees but cursing me out I don't care though I know the hormones are going hard on her , I walk back to the car and tap his shoulder and the mother fucker is actually crying , I knew he loved her just didn't know it was this much he is not even hiding the fact that he is hurt and that some how assured me that he will always be there for kgothatso even when am not there

Me: stop being a pussy and go talk with your women

Him: didn't you see what I saw

Me: do you want a foot up your ass

He shakes his head

Me: now go I need to smoke you two stress the fuck out of me man

He chuckles briefly and heads to the direction of the house , I then take my phone to call Nosi she was

raging when I left this morning

Me: I take it your still mad that's why you aren't saying anything to me right now

Her: why shouldn't I be when my man doesn't love me anymore

Me: where did you get that Nosi you know last night when I was late and you didn't me a chance to speak I had actually planned a romantic day out for the both of us but what did you do

She sighs

Me:you don't appreciate anything anymore, you are always mad about something, when I try to do something all you can do is point out my flaws.....all I want to know is what is your problem

Her: baby I....

Me: No , you know what pack your bags am taking you home for a couple of weeks maybe it will help you think as to what you want in this life because seemingly you are not happy with anything pack your mother agreed

Her: baby am sorry

Me: today it's baby just yesterday you were calling me names degrading my manhood no pack your mother is waiting for you and am booking you a flight.

Her: fine Xola I knew you don't love me anymore that's why your sending me away right it's okay.

I just hang up because I know she is going to talk a load of bull if that's what pregnancy does then am never ever getting her pregnant it's just weird that kgothatso doesn't have the same out bursts but she is also pregnant but look at my wife.

---

KGOTHATSO MOKWENA

I feel all type of emotions but the fact that I miss him is over taking each and every emotions that am feeling, strong that I am , fearless I know I can do anything I want and do it good even without a man but that doesn't mean I want to be lonely for the rest



of my life I want to be loved and love someone am sure that's not too much to ask is it . This baby so kicking like she / he can feel their father's presence he still looks so good

Me: ahhh ...Shit

He hurries and holds me when I stagger a bit

Me: since when do we kick this much

I close my eyes as I feel more kicking, he helps me settle down and he resides besides me , I don't even know what to say the last he came to see me I stormed away without letting him explain

Me: hi

It's all I can manage to say

Him: I didn't know they lied to me

Me:huh what are you talking about?

Him: I got into a accident a few months ago when I went to joburg remember I got into a accident

I gasp a bit why didn't I know that

Him: I had amnesia and I think my family were giving

me something so that I couldn't remember anything then they lied saying that I proposed to her , I swear mami I didn't know shit about anything and worse they didn't even give me a chance to recover .....it's all so fucked up really

I stand up fanning myself because it suddenly feels hot in this house , does he really expect me to buy that bull it's too far fetched

Me: am I fool to you ?

He stands and holds my shoulders

Him: I swear am not making a fool out of you all of its true ask Xola I left for a while because I knew I wouldn't have recovered

Xola: it's true you know

He says leaning on the door way ,I sigh because I know Xola will never lie to me I have already planned a life without him , I am supposed to hate him I promised myself that the day I see him am going to curse him with every dirty word I know but here he is and my baby's father is here .....it's all too much

Him: first thing I wanted to do when I regained my memory was come to you but that was not a possibility with sizwe always following you

Me: what!!

Him: it's all good now he will never bother you again, you moved on I don't what I ...

Me: I didn't

Him: I have eyes Mami

Me: uhmm shit ....it's yours , I mean the baby is yours I found out the day you came to my office that's why I was so mad .... God I feel so stupid right now

In my head he was dead and a dick head only to find out that his family are the dick heads not him , I couldn't even look at him the gasp he had just now

Him: who....

I don't him finish

Me: he is my yoga instructor very much gay while were at it , I was way to hurt to even think about men

He stands that height difference gets me all the

damn time no one can ever make me feel like him  
does that make me weak that all I want to do is cry  
in his arms

Him: can I?

He says looking at my visible bump and I nod

Me: he has been going crazy all morning kicking

He wraps his hands around it and the kicking gets a  
bit intense making me flinch

Him: hey are you okay

Xola: I will come and get you later okay

Him: yeah I will call you

With that he leaves , while his fascinated with my  
belly I took the time to take in his facial features and  
that's it I like him more with the filled beard makes  
him so sexy , even though his jawline is not visible  
his hard exterior and tense facial features are  
everything, I some how think that his hazel eye  
colour is everything

Him: your gawking

Me: I missed you

The words come out unintentional but that's how I feel

Him: I missed you too, so much and I don't want to stay away any longer more am sorry I didn't tell you I had amnesia

I laugh

Me: how could you have known me

He is the one laughing now

Him: promise me something

He helps me sit and lays his head on my tummy the kicks have subsided now but you can see the little movement on my tummy

Him: no matter what never stop wearing heels the damn sound was my trigger even when I saw you at the restaurant that one time your heels kept on ringing in my head , powerful AF

Me: you were there

Him: yeah the women you were arguing is my

supposed wife

I frown zolile no man

Me: Zolile is your wife

Him: don't give her your title please Mami

He hasn't raised his head

Him: it's an arranged marriage and now that I think about it \* he laughs \* she is your former sister in law .....wow that is fucked up

Did he really just make that connection

Him: where is my princess

He enquires

Me: at school she is doing so good and next year she is will be doing her third grade

Him: I knew it she is way to smart to be drawing cartoons

He lays his head on my lap and I brush my nails on his scruffy but soft beard, am officially obsessed now

Him: how far long

Me: 5 months and 2 weeks I have a scan tomorrow you can come with and I wanted to know the gender

Him: oh man I almost messed up didn't I

Me: who says you already haven't

Him: because am still her and I can touch you , does the baby have a problem if I

He takes advantage of the fact that am in shorts he moves it to the side and inserts his tongue making me moan a bit but I cover myself when I realise the yoga instructor

Me: wa...wait the yoga instructor is here

Him: get rid of him please mami

.

.

.

Him: you shouldn't expose my baby to such filth

He says getting off me I can't even talk because he

did a number on me it has been so long that I wasn't even going to stop him from doing as he pleases

Me: she will have to get over the fact that that's how he was made

He laughs

Him: you said he and she

Me: yeah I say whatever gender since it is still a mystery to me

Him: am going to be going home for maybe a week I need to talk with my family and get a divorce no way in hell am staying married then when I come back please allow me to make it up to you okay and love you like I promised you

I close my eyes a bit trying to stop the tears from falling , gosh am so happy he is back no one deserves what I had prepared myself for being a single working mom is hard.

---

MENZI DLAMINI



Me: you don't talk to me like your falling off a tree  
Zweli older brother or not fix your tone

His stupid ass laughs , yeah life has been such a roller coaster I felt like I needed to move away and reboot my life , the situation with layla fucked me up because I thought I was done I had found my life partner but being around fifi and Mike, aphiwe and Zweli and how their relationships were so effortless it made me question a lot of things, and then Marcus and Tumi got back together and their relationship was great too I knew I was done and gladly she saw that too and we amicably broke up and she went to live with her mother and sister and I moved here in cape town this helps because Anderson wants a operation this side and I get to run it keeps me busy and I don't get to think about my fucked up failed attempt at life , aphiwe and Zweli left this morning and he is tormenting me about the women he saw me swap spits with , fuck she is hot and that ass don't let me get started on it

Him: whatever man well at least we know your hormones are still working

Me: bye Zweli

Sisipho huh I don't even know if I should call her  
because I don't want to lead her on

LOVE

KAY

MRS MAN

INSERT 24

---

MENZI DLAMINI

Me: are you sure about this my man after this stunt they will disown you , you know that right.

Ntsika: I have my own shit I don't need them but they need me see the thing is I have been way to nice to them they get away with any shit with me and they know I don't retaliate but now they poked me far up my ass

I laugh and he is dead serious but I would be pretty pissed too the man almost lost the love of his life I know this because when he got his memory back she was all he talked about , the future and all the shit ....I still have to meet her she must have great pussy game to have my man whipped like this

Me: am down plus I haven't used my gun in so long

Xola walks in looking so drained it's been like this for

a while now he women is do annoying I have heard her on the phone

Me: I told you to leave this wife of yours man

He chuckles bitterly

Xola: I just might..

What !! That's new I usually tease him and he tells me where to get off he has never and I mean never gave me that kind of response

Me: hey man is everything okay

Ntsika: what has she done or said this time around

Xola: yeah neh you know I have always been loyal , gave her the best I could and kg man kg made sure we felt like family bought us a house and everything and not once has she rubbed it in our faces that she bought us a house...

Ntsika: okay now am officially worried man talk what's going on

He sighed I am worried the boys and I became very close over the last couple of months and seeing one of them like this is just hurtful

Xola: I have been feeling rather sick ....I down there and it hurt

He closes his eyes no man this guy is really hurt  
Ntsika and I move a bit closer to him and we turn to him he will talk when he is really ready

Xola: well because of this problem I went to the men's clinic and well they referred me to the doctor  
.....let me cut this short I shoot blanks

Shit

Ntsika: oh man that's ....am sorry

Xola: y'all don't understand....

It finally clicks and I see Ntsika is finally getting it too

Us: she is pregnant!!!

We exclaim at the same time

Me: Fuck me and that....

Ntsika: she cheated .....oh no no no no no

Both Xola and I look at him with frowned faces

Me: please don't tell me you knew ?

Ntsika: it's been a while but I remember now I was visiting kg that week and my brother came over remember xola man when she saw my brother at the door she dropped the glass

Xola cursed under his breath

Ntsika: I asked him about this because he is a whore and his dick can barely stay in his pants and he didn't deny it ....at the time.....

Xola: you don't need to explain man we weren't close like that but now we are and you told me and I appreciate it

Me: could this mean that he is the father

Xola: yeah that's a huge possibility

Me: am going to kill her

Xola shakes his head and chuckles I have seen that chuckle when he shot all 3 of sizwe's body guards he can't fight but can handle a gun really well

Xola: I will deal with her on my own accord

Me: we don't beat up women Xola

Ntsika: we don't abuse them at all

He chuckles once again hurt not missed in his eyes

Xola: don't worry I won't...come now the Majola's are on the schedule.

We laugh and go take the tools were going to need  
Ntsika is insane he really wants to torture his family  
but I like that Shit no one will ever mess with him I  
thought I was going to miss Anderson phela that  
man and Fifi will give you a damn show but with  
Ntsika and Xola here am sorted .

---

ZOLILE MAJOLA

Me: I saw him am sure it was him and seeing that  
you don't know that means your man haven't told  
you he is back.....pack your shit your brother is  
coming home soon

Him: your pregnant with my baby don't you dare pin  
this baby on him I will screw with your life

I gasped

Me: did you just threaten me do you know how easy it is to drink pills and get rid of it

He chuckled bitterly

Him: am not the MAJOLA man that you are used to playing around if philani and his brother let you talk shit with them I will make you want to kill yourself nxa

He grabbed his clothes and packed the stuff he had over

Him: your ass better get to the hospital I want to make sure the baby is mine with you whoring like you do I wouldn't be surprised if it is philani's baby

Me: don't insult me like that Shane

Him: am not lying let me go looks like am having a brother reunion soon

He left and I paced around the room and started panicking if Ntsika finds out what I have been doing am dead hid mother was furious and right now he probably has his memories back I failed making him



a yes man am just fucked period , I grabbed my phone quickly

Philani: hey what do you want

Me: I need you please come to me

Him: Fuck

He muttered

Me:I know but right now please come over I am scared

Him: let's meet at our usual spot shy are you scared

Me: I need you to fuck me philani please come over now

He hung up I know he is coming I know what am doing is not right but heck am scared and sex is the only thing that will get me through the night it's not like Ntsika will come back today I know he won't if he wanted to come he would have by now .

.

.

.

.

He groaned realising inside of me that was good but my Pussy is sore I can't even feel it

Him: I love being between your legs

I laid on his chest

Me: one would swear you don't have a women at home

Him: let's not go there she stressing me out these days

Me: problem

Him: I think she is having an affair

I laughed he is such an ass he is doing the same thing moss

Me: and ?? Any Ntsika is back

He froze

Me: yeah and your probably the first person that he will come after all you did take his company

Him: it's a Family company that he abounded it was

bound to happen

Me: but he made it what it is let's bit kid ourselves

Him: mxm am not going to stay for this and just so you know I know you fucked some one else just now I hope my brother leaves your sorry ass such a whore

He left the room and I just cried he didn't have to insult me like that what was I going to do when my husband has never been home with me because clearly he doesn't love me

Me: please don't go am sorry I will help with anything you need I just know he is going to kick me out when he arrives

He sighs and we head back to the bed and sleep when I saw him I cleared all accounts that I have opened a few credit cards and bought everything I would need ,if he leaves me am not going to be high and dry .

Him: sleep we will see what do when we wake up.

---

## KGOTHTATSO MOKWENA

Me: he is back

I couldn't hold it anymore, it's early in the morning and I just took nobuhle to school she was a little sad she couldn't see him but promised she will tomorrow since he has gone to see his family.

Sisi: who is back ...will you talk I have been curious since you said you wanted to talk ?

She places her bag on the coffee table and looks at me to continue talking

Me: baby daddy

She gasped

Me: shocking I know but get this he had memory loss and didn't remember me at all

She gasped again I have accepted that she is always dramatic

Her: wait isn't it but too far fetched I mean what are the chances that what he said it's true you know how

man are such lairs .

Me: that's what I thought but Xola confirmed for me and I know I can trust him he would never lead me astray I have already gotten rid of the spider web down there I couldn't take it anymore

It took a little of time for it to register what I was talking about but when she did she laughed throwing her legs up

Sisi: you bitch you got laid and am still struggling

We laughed again

Me: girl no the salt was a bit too much , I think I want to go back to work things there are getting hectic

Sisi: but I thought we agreed that were taking it easy on our baby and your work is strenuous I know you will wear the highest heels you have

Me: relax I just miss bossing people around

Sisi: hai ngeke boss lady

I laughed sisipho is not what you would think she is when you see her but once you get to know her she is a ball of fun she has changed my life for the best .

.  
. .

The driver just dropped nobuhle off but she isn't talking like her usual self making me wonder what's wrong come to think of it she has been off for a little while but she would talk to mejere and tjere

Me: talk to mommy baby

She sighs and looks up at me

Her: am okay I have a lot of home work that's all

Me: baby girl is everything okay at school

She forced a smile nodding and ate again I know that she is not okay and I can't just put it off and assume everything will be okay it's a sick world out there

Me: remember when we talked and I said if you can't tell me something while facing me what should you do

She nodded

Me: okay since you can't tell mommy go write me that letter and place it under my pillow

She nodded again after we had our dinner nobuhle went upstairs and I heard her closing the door to my room, I sent zozo I message telling him that I will be back to the office tomorrow I went to store room where I had placed the box that came in the mail , I cut it open and looked at the different dresses that I had bought being pregnant pant suits feel weird on me . I bought all kinds of dresses I just hope I feel comfortable and still look hot that's like my number one booster to my confidence . I put the dresses and steamed them then sprayed my perfume on them. Since it was late I want to tuck my baby in who was fast asleep I went to my room and grabbed the letter the contents of it leaving me shuttered and crying.....what the fuck is all I thought

Me: oh my god

was all I could say.

MRS MAN

INSERT 25

---

KGOTHSO MOKWENA

I have been crying ever since I read her letter I don't why I didn't ask her what's wrong her sooner because my baby is very vibrant and she hasn't been for 2 or 3 weeks now, god is that how long it's been happening. I get myself up from my bed and got to her room she is heavy but I manage to place her in my bed and join her . He is going to pay for this I swear he is you going to pay she is so young . I grab my phone and call him up I know it's late but I know I won't able to sleep till I do something about this he picks up at the 3rd ring

Her: Anderson's phone hello

Oh must be the wife

Me: hi ....uhmm I know it's late but could I please speak to Mike



Fifi: okay let me call him ....Babe phone and I think its important

She tells him I think the sadness is my voice is selling me out

Him: hey kg what's up you know I don't want a divorce right

I chuckle

Me: am sorry .... Do you have any people this side

He knows what I mean

Him:yeah it's not big like jo'burg but I could help what's wrong

Me: my baby ....

I shut my eyes as tears come out

Me: I need you to get me a Mr shaker at my daughters school I think he is a teacher or something

He goes silent for a while

Him: what did he do

Me: please

I plead I don't think I want to utter the words it's going to break my heart and I don't want to stress my unborn baby

Me: hold up

I take the picture of the letter and send it to him in a few seconds I hear him curse

Me: see why

Him: I will handle him personally don't worry I promised you that I had your back right

Me: mhhm

I hang up and hold my baby tightly , feeling my tight grip on her she snuggles a bit closer and doses to sleep once again. The first thing I do in the morning I text Ntsika everything because I don't trust myself not to cry it's all I have been doing since I woke up and the morning sickness is getting to me too I decided that she is not going to school until the matter at hand is dealt with Anderson advised me not to report the filthy teacher so I just wrote a letter

to myself venting all my anger and frustration if I couldn't go give them at least I could vent it all out on paper that made me feel a bit at ease, I cried and cried and cried because it's all I could do , Anderson was right about not going to school I don't feel like killing people today we pay a lot of money for that school to keep our babies safe and this is the shut we get from them .

.  
. .  
. .  
. .

I woke up with a banging headache must be from the crying last night, I told zozo I can't come in today and luckily I had nothing that important to do , a knock can be through then I heard keys am sure it's Ntsika or Xola I gave them keys to the house . I wore my gown and went downstairs the moment Ntsika saw me he came rushing to me and gave me a hug making me break down once again

Xola: how long

Me: n...am not sure I couldn't bare to ask her that.....that bastard molested my baby

I cried again I think saying it finally registered in my head that my child was exposed to such cruelty why make a career as a teacher if you're a pervert and sick in the head

Ntsika: baby am so sorry we will deal with this .....how is she ?

Me: I don't know....Ntsika I failed my baby what kind of mother am I to her if I don't notice such things

Him: you can't blame yourself like that baby no you didn't know no one can ever anticipate these things

Me: how.....God my baby

He hugged me tighter and carried me to the lounge

Him: you need to relax remember we have a precious cargo to think off

I nodded and he kissed my temple heading to the kitchen Xola sat next to me and I placed my head on his shoulder

Xola: she is strong like you and with you by her side

she will get over it okay and I am always going to be here for you always okay

I nodded and laid on his lap and he brushed my hair I remember he used to do this when I was still struggling with sizwe and I couldn't sleep at night it used to calm me down and it still does

Xola: Anderson called me last night and said the teacher is going to be dealt with but he said no authorities

Me: I know what I asked him to do I know what he is capable of so yeah

Ntsika: come eat my love

I want to smile but the situation does not let me am grateful am surrounded by man that love me and are willing to take care of me , I sat on the high chair and gave him a thank you kiss he is so amazing .

---

NTSIKA MAJOLA

My family is locked up and won't be going anywhere

for now I need to be there for my little family, am pissed off and the teacher will be taken care of by me Anderson wanted to do it but I told him we got it Xola is also fuming . Am watching her eat and I admit that pregnancy has changed her a bit but she is fucking hot she does not have a huge belly even though she says she feels like a whale , her hips are a bit wider ,her boobs yey andifuni uthetha, then the ass hayi rhaa this baby made my women fine. My princess came down the stairs rubbing her face when she sees us she smiles but not like she would usually do she comes and says hi but not even a hug as she clutches to her mothers hip , now we have to suffer and I don't get hugs from our kid because of that douche

Me: how's is my princess

She giggles and smiles at least I still have that effect in her

Kg: baby sit here

She carries her and sits on the counter and gives her a plate of food Xola comes and joins he must be

starving last night he couldn't stop whipping philani's ass with a sjambok I couldn't stop laughing he was so mad

Xola: not taking her to school

Kg: no not until it's sorted I sent the school a email and told them she won't be coming to school I said she's is sick Anderson doesn't want any questions when....

She drops when she realised princess was looking at her

Kg: come baby let's go change

She nodded and they left for upstairs

Xola: she couldn't even bring herself to hug me

Me: you saw that too he might as well be dead because man like him don't deserve to live

Xola: we should chop his body parts while he watches himself in the mirror

I chuckle this man has no heart sometimes it's funny because he is one of the nicest man I know yet he us ruthless as a mother fucker

Me: your right about that maybe we should get Menzi in it he lives for shit like this

Xola: yeah of course let me go call him

Me:let me check on the Mrs so long

I found her rocking a crying nobuhle fighting her own when buhle saw me she cringed a bit hurting me but I understand she has zero faith and trust in the male species . I need her to understand that I would never hurt her after a bit she finally slept and her mom placed her well on the bed she came hurrying to me for a hug

Me: she told you didn't she ?

Her: yeah all the things he did she told me ....he made her touch him baby how could he do that to my baby ....how could he

She broke down again I am so angry nobuhle is not biologically mine but I consider her to be my daughter and I don't need her being scared of me that breaks my heart

Me: he is going to pay sweet heart and I think we



should get her to therapy she needs to know that not all man are the same

Her: I saw that she is not really comfortable around you and Xola that man ruined her

Me: don't worry babe don't worry she will be fine

I kissed her temple as we watched our baby girl sleep . I don't understand how sick you have to be when you get aroused looking at a child what is in your mind for that to happen its sick and Crazy .

---

NARRATED

Kgothatso and Ntsika watched buhle as she rubbed her eyes stretching her arms , she looked around a bit and she saw Ntsika she covered up even though she was fully clothed for a young girl she understands a lot because kgothatso has made it her mission to teach her daughter about everything to keep her safe.

Ntsika: I will come back later please talk to her okay

I need her not to be afraid of me .

He wiped his tears having buhle scared of him broke him to pieces the man was for sure going to pay for all the hurt he brought to his baby girl . Soon as Ntsika left buhle let out a sigh of relief she is just a child and to her all man are out to get her she trusted Mr shaker he promised her he wasn't doing anything wrong but he hurt her

Kg: talk to mommy you know uncle Tsika would never hurt you

Buhle: that's what Mr shaker said to me mommy but he made me do things to him

Kgothatso sat next to her daughter her heart break was nothing she had ever felt as a parent how do you deal with such

Kg: he loves you baby he loves you and he wants you to know that he will never hurt you because he sees you like his baby girl

Buhle wiped her tears with her tiny hands

Kg: okay let not talk that tell me what he did I know

it's tough but tell me okay

She nodded her mother stood up and gave her a glass of water which she drank like her life depended on it ,she placed the glass on the pedestal and sat on her mother lap

Buhle: I didn't know what to do when it first happened but he said he is not doing anything wrong he is looking at a pretty girl , at first he used to rub himself looking at me , then he used to touch me and make himself feel good mommy I was scared and I told him I will tell you but he said he will kill me if I do that I was so scared I didn't want to say anything

Kgothatso hugged her daughter who was now crying uncontrollably behind the door Ntsika let out a huge sigh and wiped his own tears hoping that his princess doesn't lose her joy and smile.

LOVE

KAY

MRS MAN

INSERT 26

---

KGOTHTATSO MOKWENA

She has hiccups now but I have managed to calm her down she clings on me like a latch but I don't mind as long as I know she is okay , Sisipho is on her way she broke down when she heard what happened to her she said she will be spending the night since she is all alone in the house we haven't been friends for that long but I know I can count on her support having no family and struggling to make friends has made me appreciate all the people that are in my life I now see how much moral is important and how it can get you through the tough times I don't know but one day I will show them how much they mean to me . Ntsika and Xola left a little while ago but said they will be back that is if they are done by tonight I don't know what that means but if it means they making that man pay than am all for it he showed

no mercy when he abused my baby girl I don't see why should I , I have found my baby girl a therapist I think that is the first step to her recovery I don't know how long it will take her to heal from this but am hoping and praying that it doesn't affect her for the rest of her life she is so young but seeing how smart she is I know she will never forget this incident these are the type if thing that stay plastered in your mind

Buhle: can I please change mommy I don't want to go back to that one

That's the first thing she says to me since the crying session we had and for some reason I knew she was going to ask for this I mean who wouldn't

Me: how about we home school you until you feel better and then next year I can find you a new school it's late and far in the year remember you have already changed schools this year

She nods and placed her head back to my lap as I brush her hair with my nails, Sisipho walks through and buhle runs to give her a hug

Sisi: how is my berry doing

She smiles and hugs her again

Me: you look good can you wait for me while I go take a shower

Sisi:okay no problem hurry though we have food to eat and movies to watch

I smile and go to my room am neglecting my pregnancy now I haven't had my vitamins and I haven't had anything to eat which is not good at all I can't afford to have any complications I won't be able to handle that . After my shower I tie my wet her into a little messy bun and pin it I heard it help with curls a little bit I hear my phone vibrate and I answer it

Me: yes

Ntsika: wam ha.a I know you're a sad and frustrated now but how could you?

I laugh for the first time in a while and it's genuine

Me: am sorry baby am just a bit tired and your baby is heavy I have a feeling this baby has a huge head

like you

He laughs

Him: hai'suka leave my baby please and it looks like we're gonna come a bit sooner than anticipated we wanted make sure buhle knows okay I don't want to bombard her were coming with Menzi

Me: okay I will have to cook then

Him: I like to hear that cook something manly please

Me: what ??? What is something manly food is food

Him: hai ngeke cook something manly I don't want rabbit food today

I laugh again he is an idiot when have I ever cooked rabbit food

Me: okay fine I will make steak , some salads and pap is that okay

Him: more than okay and cognac wine hurt

Me: shame you live in fairy tales neh you think I will let you drink when I can't

Him: we will have to discuss that one

I hear someone scream in the back ground and that's fulfilling to me because he hurt my baby and I could give zero fucks what they do to him

Me: okay call me when you get here okay

Him: okay ndiyakthanda yeva love

Gosh I don't remember when was the last time I blushed this man will give you all the feels he is so subtle but so effective

Me: I know

He laughs and I join him

Him: hai rhaa kg

Me: I love you to baby

He sighs

Me: are you blushing

I burst out laughing

Him: when have you seen a man blush hai mami don't drop my man points wethu

Me: yeah yeah whatever you blushed let me go I



have to cook and I think its time I go back home I miss the sound proof house

He is the one to laugh now

Him: you horn dog

Me: mxm later

Him: later

He hungs up and I hear giggling a bit I turn and see buhle grinning she Is such a cutie pie

Buhle: is uncle Tsika coming

Am a bit shocked seeing that she been distancing herself from them

Me: yeah baby they are and a friend

Buhle: am not scared anymore aunty explained to me that he will never hurt me and he will always protect the best he can

I smile and wipe my tears

Me: she right baby girl you know he loves you very much and if any man were to do that tell me okay baby I promise I will always try and resolve it

Buhle: okay am going to watch the movie

She ran out , I did mention that Sisipho has been a god send I have been to emotional I guess that's why I was not able to convinced buhle that Ntsika would never hurt her but am glad she now understands and maybe she will start opening up more she is such a sunshine in my life that when she is all dull and gloomy the very same thing happens to me .

---

NTSIKA MAJOLA

He is such a whim for a pervert that he is, Xola has been beating his ass all morning with anything he finds in this place heavy or not , after talking to the holder of my heart I eased up a bit because I was in the verge of murdering him but Menzi said we should never kill we beat and then the boys will finish up. I never knew that my life would take such a turn but sometimes such things need to happen because the life I lead and the people involved need

to know that this side of me exist

Mr shaker: I promise I will go I will never.....

Xola walks in and threw a glass he has been drinking whiskey in landing right on his forehead

Xola: shut up wena nywemis nywemis when did we say you can talk ....did you let her talk when .....

He breaths

Me: can he die already am tired of his ass

I never participate because I have a weak stomach I can't do this like they do , I can watch that's for sure but I always throw up if I do something but I know Menzi and Xola have my back

Me: hurry the Mrs is cooking I haven't had a home cooked meal in while

I look at Menzi as he approaches him , he throws a few punches in his abdominal and he spits out blood , just when I think its good it's get better as he kick him on his privates he wants to hide but we have him tied up, Xola comes with a huge ass scissor and my eyes pop

Xola: listen here this thing is a bit blunt so cutting won't be easy just try not to think of the pain

Mr shaker winces

Mr shaker: c.....cu....cut what

He is scared as fuck I would be too

Menzi: haibo that thing of yours the thing that you couldn't keep inside, the small thing that you call a dick haibo this guy

I want to laugh but am so pissed off, Xola takes the big scissor and starts cutting and indeed it is blunt because nothing is really happening but he must be feeling the pain because he is screaming at the top of his lungs asking for forgiveness on the other hand Menzi is cutting off his toes one by one

Me: shit

Menzi: hayi hayi Mr business don't throw up futhi

Me: shut up wena am not am just enjoying the show

They laugh and continue half an hour later Mr shaker is still screaming his dick is half cut and dangling he has no toes and fingers , and is oozing blood it may

nit be the legal or right thing but it's effective and he will never hurt anyone or a young girl ever again. Menzi told the boys that after he bleeds to death they should decay his body in acid and bury his remains that's how we get rid of a body nice and simple.

Xola is on the phone with a screaming Nosi and he doesn't care anymore philani did admit that he slept with Nosi he even admitted it was one-night stand drunk type of thing she still cheated and worse she wanted to pin the baby on him Menzi wanted to have her out of his life but he said he has something up his sleeve but we keep reminding him that we don't fuck women up and he says he understands I don't think y'all understand how much of a loose screw Xola is when he wants I've seen it and it's not pretty like I said you can beat him in a fight but everything else it's a damn lie you can't touch him , Menzi can do everything he is just a mother fucker, and I on the other hand I don't do torture that's not in me I have tried and failed but all in all we work well together

Menzi: mxm eish

Me: and then wena

We are going to my women's house my family is on a starvation diet I will see them in a week they will only survive on water I want to see how strong their will is but greedy and slimy people like them don't have that much

Menzi: you know I can never understand women

Xola nods in agreement and I laugh am sorted in that department

Me: come tell me you know am the guru of this shit

Xola: guru my ass you were crying just the other day

They laugh

Me: did it not work

They shut their mouths and I am the one to laugh now

Menzi: remember the fire ass women I was talking about

Me: huge ass

Xola: perky tits

We all fist bump and I focus on the road

Menzi: I have been trying to call her but nex

Me: ayi maybe the twins left with your game

Xola burst out laughing

Menzi: hayi shut up wena your women is insane

We all laugh that's how great our friendship has become we insult each other but can laugh about it you always have to stay within your limits

Xola: continue

Menzi: the last I saw her I made sure I give her a kiss man I made her horny am sure of that because I wanted her to answer the moment, I call but yena what does she do ?

Xola/me : bomb

We laugh again

Menzi: kaka yenu nonsense help a nigga out hau

Me: go straight to her house

Menzi: she has a husband

Xola: haike haike you know married women are off limits I know the feeling it sucks

He sighs

Menzi: yeah neh ....yhu she is hot kodwa I was ready to tie her to my bed and have her all night

Me: Am doing that tonight

They both punch my shoulder and I laugh

Menzi: man she is 10 years older than you how sure are you it will work I mean what if she will wrinkle quicker than you

Xola: hey that's my sister you talking about

He waves him off

Me: you clearly haven't seen her she is sexy AF she even works out and even if she did I will fuck and love her

Xola: hayi sies man

We arrive at the house and park out the gate soon as the light go off the door opens and nobuhle comes running out and jumps on me when she gets to me ,



just when I think she is done she gives me tiny kisses all over my face followed by a hug

Buhle: am an idiot I know

Me: you not baby come on

I am the one now kissing her entire face with her giggling and asking me to stop

She jumps off me and goes to Xola

Buhle: mommy says were going back home and you guys have to carry the big boxes since she is carrying uncle Tsika's big headed child

They all burst out laughing I need to talk with kgothatso why does she call my baby a big headed baby

LOVE

KAY

MRS MAN

INSERT 27

---

NTSIKA MAJOLA

Buhle: she said that not me I for one happen to love my baby sister or brother

I laugh

Me: yeah yeah buhle come let's go inside oksalayo you said the baby has s big head

We all walked inside but buhle sprinted in and went I upstairs

Sisi: am telling you babe it's been dry too dry I think am going crazy a bit

Kg: call him then , are we in high school even they don't play hard to get

Sisi: I want a divorce first I don't want to be a whore you know how people are

That sounds like Sisipho mos hai philani messed up that too

Kg: my baby daddy is married if you wait you will have a spider web for 3 years am telling

They laughed and we did too women always talk shit too moss

Sisi: gosh no no am divorcing what if he thinks I want to play

Kg: and what if he finds someone else while your busy divorcing the sham of a husband yours

Sisi: oh my word

Kg: exactly

I find solace in knowing my baby is not lonely she has never had friends as far as I know oh and I should tell her am divorced I just have to submit the papers , Xola pushed me and walked inside causing Menzi and I to laugh this man has zero patience . Kg was busy on the stove and Sisipho was facing her with a glass of wine , I went to kg and kissed her neck Sisipho looking at us with a wide open mouth

Me: stop insulting my baby how dare you and nobuhle

She laughed and gave me a peck

Me: sister in law

Sisi: get out of here he is the one with...

Kgothatso gave her a look she laughed out loud and sipped her wine she frowned when Menzi was talking and turned still on the high chair when she saw them she fell on the chair

Me: what the hell

Xola came to help and Menzi was stuck on his tracks

Kg: I told you to stop at 2 glasses look at you falling and you broke my glass

Me: is she okay

Kg: yeah what's with.....

Kgothatso followed her eyes and they did a little communication with their eyes in less than a minute kgothatso laughed so hard she fell next to her

.....what the hell is going on ,Menzi finally snapped out of it and came to join us as I was making sure baby mama was not hurt

Menzi: ladies

Kg: it's great to see you up close

I frowned

Me: you know him

Her: no but I have heard of him

Sisipho nudged her and she laughed going back to the kitchen

Her: it's a small damn world

She laughed again and dispersed to the kitchen when it finally clicked is Sisipho the woman Menzi was talking about its indeed a small world

Me: are you two screwing

Kgothatso burst out laughing again in the kitchen and that clears my suspicion

Me: so vele stena ke bosso

Menzi punched me and I laughed these two are adorable right now they can't even look each other in the eye , I want to laugh but Menzi will give me grief about how kgothatso is older than me....mxm he is annoying loyo

Her: dinner is ready .....BUHLE COME EAT SWEETIE

She came running down the stairs it's great to see she is back to her hyper self I love to see it. We have been having dinner with chit chatter with a bit of laughs here and there you know how dinner tables are

Buhle: so when is the baby coming I don't like being the only baby here

We all looked at her, trust buhle to say whatever she wants

Buhle: am sick of it

She was so serious i don't know how to even think or even react and I think we all we baffled by her she is a feisty miss

.

Me: you know Sisipho is philane's wife

She frowns

Her: really ?? Your brother is an ass the things she has said to me confirm it

Me: trust me am not arguing with you on that one

She breathed out and snuggled closer

Her: I want life to go back to normal now , and that starts with me going back to my house and my lawyer called me telling me that sizwe finally signed the divorce papers on top of that he gave all the money he was left with to buhle it's not much but it was all he got

Me: well sounds like suddenly grew a conscious

Her: ahhh anyway it's cool and everything I don't care anymore as long as he stays away from me am okay

So looks like sizwe listened it was for his own good anyway otherwise we would have made his life in prison a living hell . I woke up really early and left for my parents house I found Menzi and Xola waiting for

me at the gate

Me: did you have to call me this early I wanted a morning glory

Menzi: yeah man I saw why you are obsessed with her ....sheesh he is hot and that ass yhoos

I looked at him this guy is impossible

Me: you didn't tell me the women you have a secret boner for is my sister in law

We were walking inside

Xola: mxm at least you have a secret boner

Me: ku dry

We laughed and walked inside the house they are all still tied up that's good the only person that has been given food is the ex wife only because I don't have it in me to take a life of a baby its an innocent soul but that doesn't mean I want her out of here as of yet

Me: the documents .....are they ready

Menzi: my guy is on his way



Xola took pots from the kitchen and threw them across the room waking them abruptly

Xola: wake up Satan

He is so good I couldn't help but laugh if someone would have told me this how crazy he is and he would be one of my best friends I would have straight up told you that you are insane but look at us now torturing my family and all

Dad: my son I don't know why you are doing this but please man let us go

Me: the last time I asked why you got me married with memory loss and what did you say to me

Dad: it was good for you

Me: exactly this is good for you too now

Menzi: which one is zolile here

I chuckled this one is disrespectful I just pointed at her

Menzi: who is Shane

She tensed up causing me to frown

Menzi: haibo sdwedwe I won't ask again who is Shane because he is all over your phone he wants his baby

Philani: that baby is mine

Me: wonders shall never end yaz

Xola was all quiet philani presence makes him a bit of a psycho so I understand why he is not saying anything. A couple of minutes later the lawyer dropped of the papers and I gave them their respective documents .

Them: what's this

I smiled am pretty sure my smirk is killing them right now

Me: I want all your shit .....pay back has always been a bitch don't you think

---

JOSEPH MLAMBO

Me: nah she will never forgive me I let that man guilt trip me once again because he did so much for us but then again keeping tabs on his ex wife and

daughter was wrong

Her: exactly why don't you apologise to her

I laughed a little

Me: yeah no she is protected more than ever I don't want to mess with that I really value my life but when the time is right I will

I am talking to my sister I have been feeling bad with the whole kg thing but now there is nothing I can do because Anderson is looking after her sizwe tried to contact me again last night but I just blocked the number I will not let that man guilt trip me into doing shady shenanigans ever again. Kgothatso has been through so much already I don't want to add to her stress not anymore I love her way too much to cause her stress while she is pregnant but am afraid when she gives birth I have to find a way back into her life it's a must for now photos and videos will have to do

---

## SISIPHO MAJOLA

Imagine my shock when I saw Menzi I got hot flushes and flustered same time that man is hot , fine fine if I might add I couldn't deal , my talkative self couldn't even utter a word then I find out that Ntsika is the baby daddy in all honesty they look good together yes she is 10 years old but she doesn't even look it so I don't see any problems with that I never even liked zolile bitch is a good digger and doesn't hide it so am happy . Am at work now catching up on a few small details I love my job but am so tired now I shouldn't have had as much wine as I did last night

Victoria: Mam there is parcel for you should I bring it in

That's my assistant I didn't need one but she desperately needed a job because she is the only source of income at her home and it made my work slightly easier so am not complaining

Me: yes you can

She comes in with the biggest bouquet I have ever seen I am sure my cheeks are red as hell , she placed them on the table and I found a card

“make sure you look pretty tonight I will come get you.....M”

Okay wow where was he all my life because I feel like a queen right now , I video called kgothatso and placed the phone on the table showing her my flowers

Her: Lord have Mercy those are so beautiful what did you give that man so I can give it to Ntsika because he never dies this

I laugh and did mini twerk while she laughs

Me: I don't know I think I should go for it I mean I haven't seen the so called husband in days so what's a girl to do

Kg: go for it baby girl you know in this life time we should never live in fear or what will people think your husband proved to be a shitty one and he

cheats on you like he is getting paid to do it do why can't you move on you don't even need him you have your own shit

Me: see why I love you am so excited I want to call him now

Her: do it and if you want to visit am going over to my old house were leaving the beach today

Me: okay bye

I hung up and called him immediately and he too answered immediately

Him: I see you got the parcel

Me: I love it thank you so much

He chuckled gosh he sounds sexy without even trying or is it the sexual frustration talking

Him: I figured it would encourage you to use those finger to call me

I laughed a bit

Me: I was going to call eventually

Him: I guess I just sped up the process

Me: I guess

Him: okay am sort of busy right now I will all you  
when am at the gate

Me: wait do you know where I live

Him: no but that's why you are sending me the  
address

He acts like a smart man but I did send him the  
address I don't want to deny myself happiness  
anymore clearly my shame of a marriage is not  
working so why not

Victoria: Mam a shane is here to see you

I frowned I wonder who is it

LOVE

KAY

MRS MAN

INSERT 28

---

SISIPHO MAJOLA

Am trying to try to remember a shane but as far as my memory can go yeah I don't know him at all and he seems like he knows me pretty well he even made himself comfortable in my office , I think I would have remembered a face that looks like this .

Me: I don't think I know you Shane I sure would have remembered I have great memory

Him: yeah, you don't know me but I sort of need help from you

Me: how could I help you man I don't even know you and why would I help you

Hey stood from his chair and sighed

Him: look I am Ntsika's brother and I am not really his favourite person and that's where you come in I



know you're the daughter in law of the family

I am still stuck at the part where he said he is his brother all I have ever known is that the family has Ntsika and philani

Me: okay this is weird please leave my office right now

He didn't even protest when he got to the door and stopped

Him: he has a family waiting to see him please make it happen his father is desperate to see him

He left and I was confused who the heck is this guy anyway and how do I even approach Ntsika about this he and I aren't close like that.

---

JOSEPH MLAMBO

I didn't feel like eating the lunch I packed so I went to a restaurant when I walked in I was attended quick , I saw Menzi walking in with a lady ...man I haven't seen this guy is such a long time I thought he was

dating a white lady , the first time I had an encounter with this guy was when I was doing something for Sizwe a couple of years ago he actually helped me because his brother in law didn't like Sizwe that much man Anderson . We're not friends like that but it's good to see that life is treating him well. I think he saw me that's why he is making his way to me now

Menzi: long time brother..... man I haven't see you in what now?

I stand and we bump shoulders

Me: Long time indeed, I didn't know you resided in cape town now or your just visiting

Him: I needed a bit of change so I came here you know , you know what I don't have time to chat now I don't want to keep the lady waiting but come to this address weekend time a few of my friends are chilling come along and you can come with your lady ..... Don't disappoint me

He didn't wait for me to answer when he went back to his table. It's embarrassing guys younger than me

already have people me in their lives while am stuck in having kgothasto who by the way will not give me a time of day , I want a family, kids someone to grow old with, I think at the end of everything we are all looking for that best friend that holds your heart and I think if I just play my cards right kg could be that person for me , I know she can be because she is the only women that can make me sweat crazy it may sound I have always loved her but of course sizwe was a obstacle and I let that go and now that little man thinks he can handle her , well I think not when I get an opening am going to get her and he will never see her ever again .

---

MENZI DLAMINI

After my lunch date with Sisipho I went to Ntsika's house it's a bit late because I bought some groceries for my house , wait no it's kgothatso's house he just lives there , his family is still guarded until everything is in his name , the process is taking

longer than we expected he really wants them out of his life at least now my boy can move on with his life , it's right after 5pm when he buzzed me in when I got to the house it's beautiful this women is set with everything her taste in expensive shit reminds me of Fifi literally they have same paintings and I know that they are expensive she must do well for herself.

Him: took you long enough hurry up my women is coming home soon

Buhle came downstairs in her onsie eating ice cream she greeted and went to the Tv room

Me: I got held up some where ..... here look at this

He scanned the picture and his facials change I knew I was not losing my mind when I said I saw someone that looks like him and this guy visited Sisipho today I don't know what they talked about but I have a feeling it's something because she was offish today and not her bubbly usual self

Him: damn he looks like a coloured me but maybe it's just a coincidence you know that jackass is my brother

Me: that's what I thought until today that is why it brought up again, he went to visit your sister in law

He roughed his face and sighed

Him: wait wait wait isn't that the guy we saw on the Cctv with Zolile ..... remember we asked her about a shane

Fuck

Me: yeah that's him what the heck does he want

Him: okay look into him and tomorrow I will go see the prisoners

Man, I don't think he realises how ruthless this people raised him and he gives zero fucks about them because they screwed him over not that I am complaining.

.

.

.

I decided to stay for dinner because I rarely ever cook and I feel like having a home cooked meal I

have been watching kgothatso for a bit this woman looks like she is in her 20 somethings years , I know I have been making snarky comments on the side but that's because we haven't spent anytime together as a group with our women and pregnancy didn't do her dirty like I have seen .

Kg: oh wow this suddenly smells like Shit I really can't ....Oh

She ran somewhere am guessing the bathroom

Him: okay at least she was almost done

Me: yeah.....mh hh do you guys are like a family neh , like a proper family I am sorry I have been such an ass about you two I know you wanted to punch my face a couple of times .

Him: you were just thinking age but there is more to love than your age, social standards and all those other things otherwise your going to be single because your soul mate might not be the person you think you should be with because of the stupid social standards that are placed by society

Man am older than this guy but he is way more

versed with life than I am. life is not all black and white like people would like to make it up to be , look at me I first fell in love with twins then one left after that I couldn't be with the one because I wanted them both (crazy I know) and now I am after a married women .

Me: did you just school me?

Him: am making you see the light that's it

We laughed and kgothatso came back she looked a bit too sick

Him: babe are you okay , you look a little pale

She rolled her eyes and sat down I know from Fifi that pregnant women are dangerous I don't mess with them

Him: Mami talk to me

Her: I don't want to talk right now please let me be

He didn't protest I just silently laughed he doesn't know what hit Him and it's funny to see , he dished up and brought nobuhle and she to was being a bit moody but he didn't mind he was just feeding her ,

he is a good man and he really loves . I left their place after 22:00 and I should be going home but here I am outside Sisipho's apartment

Me: come out I want to see you

She didn't take time answering

Her: what?

She sounded like she just woke though

Me: am outside sweet heart I need to see you

Her: can't you come up am so tired ?

Me: haike Sisipho

She giggled and breathed out

Her: okay fine

Ntsika made me see something tonight we all have that one person that makes you want to do everything for them and I think I might just have found that in her I don't know what it means as of yet or how she feels but I hope she at least she sees a future with me, she came out after a few moments and came inside the car she is really was sleepy



Her: you could have told me your coming now you seeing me all crusty and everything

I laughed and started the car causing her to give me a questioning look

Me: relax I can't really make out with you in your husbands house

She laughs and lays her head back on the car seat .

---

SHANE JEFFERSON

I know am the son of a bitch that slept with Zolile yeah yeah but that girl threw herself at me if you look in the dictionary for the definition for whore her name appears right next to the word that's based of how we met , you now what they say about first impressions . I was a away from home and go look for the long lost son , you'd think because father is a politician and rich he would have done this a long time ago but no he always seemed to push it off now the man is grown and he wants to find him

Him: Shane did you tell him

Me: dad no but I did get in touch with his sister in law let's wait for tomorrow to see what she says

Him: you know we have to do this Shane I know I should have done this a long time ago but I promised his mother that I will never ...

Me: yeah yeah dad I know if I don't come back and fail in 2 days you come and do it yourself and I don't think he and I are going to get along that well

Him: what did you do

I scoffed

Me: what do you mean what did I do what if it's something he did or something

My father has zero trust in me I know that because he has never been shy to vocalize how much I like disappointing him

Him: just do it the rest of the family wants to your know him and your sister has been buzzing ever since she knew that she could have another brother

Me: yeah and I have do it it's fine anyway I will just

do it if the girl does not come through for me

Him: good ...I will call you later your mother is at it again

He hang a up and I sigh truth be told I didn't want this to happen because this guy is so much like my father once he gets to the family he is instantly going to be the favourite and I will be side-lined and when he finds out that I might have made his wife pregnant I know he will never let me forget it , see life is shit . I also need to find zolile I swear that women is going to be the death of me I told her I want to know if the baby is carrying is mine or what but she goes and disappears , I have never been one to shy away from my responsibilities and I am not about to start now and that baby could prove something I have been saying for quite some time now.

---

## KGOTHTATSO MOKWENA

You know I thought pregnancy was supposed to be fun you know a life is growing inside of you and it's a blessing but right now I feel like Shit and not the better feeling kind I feel like Shit shit and I hate it because I snap at Ntsika so easily in my head it's his fault that am this sick , I have even come to a conclusion that pregnant women are crazy

Him: still mad mami

I laugh a little he hasn't been talking to me the whole morning he said I pissed him off last night , I would be too I kind of said he has a small dick

Me: am sorry baby you know it's not small right

He shakes his head and comes to lay his head on my lap while I brush his head

Him: I was so offended but then again I know it's not you

Me: I swear my love I don't know what happens

Him: still feel sick, by the way I think we should go to a doctor before you come for my dick again

I laugh and kiss the side of his face I don't even know where I got that I mean he is not large, or extremely big but he is alright and thick God I love it he is good it's a pity pregnancy has me by the balls

Him: I read online that you can get prescribed anti-nausea pills I think that might help

Buhle burst the door opens coming in running

Buhle: mommy there is knock on the door

I see my baby know better than to open the door by herself

Him: knock.... who still knocks when there is a door bell

Me: go check while I freshen up

I wore my robe and Ntsika carried buhle going downstairs to get the door , after I washed my face and brushed my teeth, I decided to change into an oversized hoodie and a pair of uggs I let my hair loose put on some lip gloss , and I felt a bit good I

have been feeling like a zombie these last couple of days and I am even thinking of finding a replacement for my job for the time being I am hardly there and I don't want my business to suffer I worked to damn hard for it . I went downstairs and I almost fainted at the deep hoarse voice I heard

Me: what the hell?

I whispered to myself , when I got downstairs my suspicions were proven I haven't seen this man in years and he didn't care the audacity he has to show his face at my house when he wasn't there when I needed him the most

Me: papa

LOVE

MRS MAN

INSERT 29

---

KGOTHSO MOKWENA

Me: What? ....What are you doing here

He came in and placed his hands on his waist looking around my house the surprised look on his face made it clear to me that he didn't think I would make it without them .....shocker

Me: I asked a question ntate Mokwena

Ntsika: babe relax okay your sweating profusely keep the baby safe

I nodded

Me: buhle baby go to your room and watch tv on your iPad you know the pin right

She nodded

Buhle: okay mommy

She ran upstairs and I looked at this man at my door ,  
the anger I have towards my family is a lot they  
weren't there it's all I can think of

Him: we have been looking for you, me , your mother  
and brother for that matter but we just couldn't find  
you south Africa is big and when we heard of you  
we couldn't find out where you lived.....why didn't you  
care to come back home

Me: excuse me ? You are the one that didn't care you  
right I now I disobeyed but you chose to cut me off  
even after I tried to make amends

Him: am still you're your father kgothatso you will  
respect me watch how you talk to me

I chuckled no I actually laughed does he think am a  
joke to him

Me: I think you should leave I don't need this right  
now I don't want you here or anywhere near my life .

Him: we can't, your brother and mother are outside ,  
we need your help with something and we can't  
leave before it happens



I chuckle just when Xola comes in , he looks at my father with narrowed eyes and gives me a kiss on the cheek and fist bumps Ntsika

Xola: who is this?

Me: sperm donor

I turn my heels and go upstairs, I needed them all those years ago I called, emailed, texted I even sent them letters and they did nothing they didn't come what kind of family is that and now that they need my help they find me no I am not going to do that to myself. I took a shower and changed into a boob hugging but flowy short dress paired with block heels after I was done I went to my baby's room and changed her into a jumpsuit and went downstairs and they were now all there I still look like her nothing has changed I wonder how she felt knowing that her daughter that looks exactly like her us out there alone . Am going to pretend like they are not there

Xola: they want to talk maybe if you they will leave

Me: whatever they want it need is none of my

concern they didn't care and am returning the same courtesy they gave me

Ntsika: baby please listen maybe it's time .....I don't know if you do this you will heal

I shook my head and put my baby on the counter fixing her hair

Buhle : who are they mommy?

Me: nobody ...come let's go

I grabbed my car keys kissed baby daddy and hugged Xola, I walked to the lounge and they stood up

Me: please leave my house I don't want to see any of you not now or ever for that matter

Mom: kgothi please ....

Me: come baby

I walked out and we left I don't want to stress am pregnant I really don't need this I am hoping that they leave before I come back.

---

NTSIKA MAJOLA

I am shook and these people don't seem like they want to leave , I tried talking to them but the old man said he won't leave till she gets here

Xola: can't we just throw them out

Me: I am going to send a letter to them soon we can't go crazy on them

He laugh and sighs

Him: she won't stand for their nonsense just so you know you know there were times where she used to cry when she saw that her mother hung up her phone call , one time she wanted to go check on them but the brother sent her a text saying they consider her to be dead and after that she stopped trying

Oh

Me: I didn't know that I think we should talk to them to go to a hotel while we convince my baby to talk to them at least that is something right and I have my

own family matters do deal with

Xola: I can....

I shake my head

Me: not after I make sure my women is okay then I can face my crazy family

We go into the lounge and they are relaxing , something is off about them they came here with intent and that's very clear to me

Me: I am not going to beat around the bush because I am not sure what's happening but she clearly doesn't want any of you here

Brother: and what are you doing.....chasing us out ?

He raised his eyebrows

Xola: ewe, go , loop, gaan, please don't make us throw you out of this house kgothatso is pregnant and needs no stress and you guys are stress .....Am sure you can understand

The father stood up and took his wife's hand

Him: we will be back tomorrow and come everyday

until she listens

They left

Me: I don't like that old man

He laughed

Xola: she is doing good she doesn't need them to distract her like that

Me: am here now I won't let anything happen to her

We fell into a comfortable silence and my mind trailed off to my conversations with mami and not once has she ever dwelled into her family like that and by the looks of things they are not going anywhere, I didn't want to come and move in until I ask her to marry me but I think I have to rethink that I have to her here for her .

---

## NOSI QOBO

My life is not the same anymore , my husband does not touch me or even look at me the same way anymore, I have tired talking but he shuts me out and he is never home anymore am even afraid to ask or question him .

Me: mama it's not the same he spends all his time with her , and she doesn't even reprimand him and when I tell him that he is cheating on me with her he gets upset I don't know what to do anymore mama

Her: how many times have I told you when you let that women in not too I told you this would happen eventually now that she is rich he finds her more attractive

I sigh fanning myself because I don't want to cry anymore

Me: at the time I didn't think she was a loose women and she was in trouble on top of that Xola took a liking to her but I trusted my husband mama

Her: give him an ultimatum he won't have a choice but to choose you, you're pregnant and you two are married

She is right I can't always be fighting for my man's attention we hardly ever talk that needs to change....I didn't sign up for this when we took her in that day.

.

.

.

.

It's right after 10 pm ,I heard the door opening that means he is home he usually comes this time because by then I am asleep but now I want us to talk yes am sleepy but am doing what I have to do . He walks in after a while and goes to the bathroom .....did he just ignore me

Me: I didn't spend the day with you Xola you can't just pass by like you don't see me

He shuts the bathroom door and comes out a few moments later

Him: what did you say?

I sigh and rub my belly I am feeling a little bit of discomfort but my doctor told me it would happen when the baby moves around

Me: we can't go on like this Xola no I refuse, you don't go with me to the doctors and you always make up excuses , your never home and when you are you hardly ever talk to me, what did I do to you if you are pissed off at something I did please tell me the kgothatso thing can't be the only reason why you are treating me like this

He looks like he wants to say something but he is refraining but I don't want him to I want to hear him talk even if he is shouting that's something and surely is better than the cold shoulder, I have been getting

Him: am getting a second wife

He gets into bed and sleeps what the ....

Me: what are you talking about .....Xola wake up I know you are not sleeping



Him:I was not discussing this with you I was telling you and that's that now sleep

What's going on in this man's head .

---

Few days later

KGOTHTATSO MOKWENA

I haven't seen the mokwena's since I left them here and I don't care where they went I really don't , today we have a mini braai but I don't think it's a good idea anymore because there is a little bit of tension between me and Ntsika we had a full blown argument 2 days back and we haven't really talked about it , firstly because I know if we do we are going to fight once again.

Him: aren't you going to get ready our guests are going to be here any minute

I shake my head

Me: am not going to join you am not feeling okay I will just rest

I know am lying but it's for the best I don't want to stress myself with people right now and the added pressure of pretending like we're fine when we are not

Him: is everything okay , you seem fine to me

Ughhh I forget he can read me like a book sometimes

Me: yeah am fine I am just tired , I already prepared everything I will be fine you go and spend time with yo ur friends

He frowns but decides to go anyway I sigh and curl up on the bed ,I know he wants to be there for me but I am not letting him be , I feel my defence walls are rising again for a moment there I thought my life was going okay but they just decided to show up reminding me the pain I went through when I got that one message .....you know what I jabe to a conclusion that my life is not meant to be perfect it's like each and every time I get a chance to be happy or free from everything my past comes crashing like a flood taking me back to square one this is when I

start to push everything and every one away from me and I see that is happening yesterday's fight was something that we could have solved before we went to bed but I being me I took it further for what ....I don't know . A door opens pulling me from the train of my absurd thoughts

Her: why are you not downstairs with us

It's been a while since I have seen her

Me: I don't feel well but don't let that stop you from having fun am okay

Her: come now I don't know the lady that's downstairs come please

Me: no please don't force it I am not going to be good company today I just want to be by myself .

She comes s little bit closer but not all the way to me

Her: I would like to think I am your friend and you know I love you and whatever you are going through now it's going to be okay one more thing I would like to add is that you are not alone you have a man that loves you , a brother that will do anything for you and

a friend that will always be there if you want to talk. Don't push us away life is already lonely don't make it even more lonely than it has to be it not a really fun world to be in .

She comes and gives me a hug before she leaves the room , they don't get it and they never will it's not like I want to be this way no one in their right minds want to be alone and lonely , everyone needs people but when you are me and have been through it all when you start pushing people away it happens and unless you can find a way to stop it it won't stop, and I have become way to perfect at pushing people away from me and the sad part is that I haven't learned the arts of not doing so , sad but it's my reality.

LOVE

KAY

MRS MAN

INSERT 30

---

NTSIKA MAJOLA

I don't feel too good leaving my women all alone especially when I see that she is not okay that is why she is excluding herself from us and the rest of the group , Menzi is still not here so I excused myself to go see her we haven't started with anything really , I passed buhle doing her home work in the lounge I love her she is never reminded of her responsibilities I hope our other baby turns out like her she makes being a parent very easy I tell you . I got to our room and she was curled up on the bed I sat on the side and the pillow was soaking wet probably from her tears this pillow was drenched making me wonder how and why did she cry so much . I breathed in a bit and shook her she mumbled something but her eyes weren't opening

Me: baby wake up please

She yawned and stretched her arms looking at me with puffy eyes making me feel like a bad boyfriend

Me: come lets go wash your face you look crusty

She laughs a bit and takes my hand and we walk to the bathroom , I sit on the toilet seat and watch her as she washes her face , out of no where I hear a sob which she tried to cover up but failed dismally

Her: am messing up aren't I, am slowly going back to square one and I don't know how to stop , I am pushing you away and am scared one day you won't put up with me anymore , Gosh am such a wreck and I am weak because I give into the pain so easy

She grabs a towel and wipes her face I then pull her to sit on my lap and she placed her head on my shoulder

Me: talk to me , everything you want to say tell me I will listen even if it doesn't make sense to you but I will listen I don't you to bottle things up its not good for you

Her: I don't know how to do that and what if you find me too much and leave that scares me am so used

to having you that I don't want to be without you I have felt love from you know I can't even imagine myself without you in my life

Me: and you don't think your going with this the wrong way what's a relationship if we can't talk and the fighting shit we did the other day needs to stop and if we do we can't go to bed mad at each other

She laughs a little and wraps her hands around me.

Her: yeah, that made me really sad and felt like Shit afterwards

I fiddle with her ring finger a little bit just to get a feeling I laugh mentally at how tiny her fingers feel

Her: let me be real I act tough and strong like I am all that I know that but there is that big part of me that is scared nothing good ever happens to me and when it does it gets taken away from me or some bad thing happens , right now everything perfect I have my baby with me the other is on his or her way , I have you and I love you very much, but me being me I start thinking oh shit what if everything just goes south , sizwe takes buhle from me , you decide

that you don't want me anymore , some complication happens during birth of the pregnancy, everything I have ever loved has always been taken from me, people I love always leave me or betray me , I don't know how to receive love and when it's given to me I sometimes don't know how reciprocate it

She was fully crying now I didn't realise how deep this runs mami can fool you into thinking that she is okay but look all the things that she has been bottling up I don't even know how to respond to her all I can do is hold her tighter.

Her: the age thing gets me the most

She sobs again

Me: I can understand that but I love you for everything that you are so please don't even mention it

She nods tearfully

Her: I don't want them back in my life Ntsika they hurt.....they hurt me and left me to fend for my.....for myself .....they said I was dead to them why would



they come back and pull out that knife I have managed to cement

I close my eyes to stop myself from crying she is going through it and I see why she has these walls now I understood it but now I see her pain and I think no matter of fact I know and see that she has that fear of losing people and them hurting , who wouldn't though she was abused almost killed , her family shunned her , then told her she was dead to them, moves on the abuser comes back having had a baby with her on the sly that would mess with a lot of people

Me: you should sleep and stop crying I promise you love I will never leave you and buhle is ours to raise , we are her parents and the one in the oven will be healthy and strong because you are taking care of him or her , life will always have problems but don't you think if we are together they will be easy to tackle

She nods and wipes her tears using both hands

Her: am sorry

I shake my head

Me:there is no need to apologise for feeling and expressing your pain that's what I am here for okay

I carry her to the bed and cover her with a fleece I take the wet pillow from earlier and moved it away from her, I go and wash my face a bit one step at a time she will stop being her own men and let me be there for her, she showed me that today .

---

XOLA QOBO

I was not joking when I said am taking a second wife , in fact I already have the women and we have been dating for a while now and she is here with me now. I am a bit worried about kgothatso I didn't see her when I came and now Ntsika has disappeared too. Nombulelo (my fiancé ) and Sisipho are busy marinating the meat when I notice that this ass is finally here

Me: I don't get how you.....

I frown when I see Joseph here the nerve of this man .

Me: what the fuck do you want here

Lelo: X language

She is so boouje I will explain later why she calls me that

Me: ha.a baby relax

Menzi: men this guy is a friend of mine chill

Ntsika: what is this fucker doing here

Me: exactly

Menzi is confused now I can see that but he still goes to kiss Sisipho

Me: leave and don't look back

Jo: look I didn't know you guys where his friends when I saw the house it was too late

Me: you saw now leave

He sighs

Jo: can I talk to her please just to....

Ntsika: hai hai hamba apha ungabuyi futhi otherwise I will end you my man , stay the hell away from my women and daughter

Jo: fine am out

He leaves

Ntsika/ me: nxaa

Menzi: care to explain

Me: kg's stalker

Menzi: fuck am sorry is he the one shit ....I didn't know I thought the more the merrier

Sisi: serves you right why would invite someone to someone's party

We laugh at him and he grabs a beer

Me: is she okay ?

I pulled him to the side

Ntsika: I think her family showing up messed with her mind a little it opened all the wounds she

thought she dealt with

I nod

Me: but she doesn't deal with things she brushes them off and when it hits her it hits her hard

He sighs I have seen what that does to her I have sometimes had to shout at her to snap out of the hurt she drowns herself I just hope this time will be different

Menzi: hey lovers come join us

We chuckle and headed back , it's nothing hectic we brought and connected the extra television and plugged it to the huge ass speakers were watching soccer with soft music playing everyone likes nombulelo but I am scared what will kg say let's not act like she is not blunt and particular .

.

.

.

.

.

We are weird as hell we weren't from dancing and drinking to pop corn and wine , were coupled up but Ntsika is with buhle, were watching a horror under the stars cool as hell if you ask me

Buhle: Tsika I don't want to watch anymore

We laugh and she runs inside but a moment later she is on her mother's hip hiding her face on her shoulder

Kg: what kind of braai is this....by the way this meat smells horrible

Sisi: finally ....your a rude host my love

We pause the movie

Sisi: gosh you look crusty

She raises her middle finger

Kg: am pregnant I get to keep my crustiness

She is looking over at nombulelo who is now feeling shy wanting to hide behind me

Ntsika: mami your starring

Sisipho and Menzi are laughing so hard tears streaming down their faces

Menzi: hai ngeke yoh

Kg: am missing something right?

Me: yeah meet my fiancé nombulelo babe that right there is your soon to be sister in law

It's weird because she wants to laugh but then she sees that am serious

Her: am not trying to go to early labour Xola

These idiots burst out laughing again, I did say she was blunt right, apart from Nosi being a bitch towards her recently they had a solid relationship that is why am nervous about this . She comes and gives nombulelo a hug and I finally hear my women breath

Kg: I hope you know what you doing and that you genuinely like .....no no love her your wife is crazy

Ntsika: babe

He warns still laughing

Lelo: so he wasn't lying

Kg: you don't know wena any way am starving

She places a now sleeping buhle on Ntsika and goes to the kitchen

Menzi:I can't get over at how she was looking at her

They laugh again and I excuse myself going to the kitchen I want to know what she really thinks. I get there and she already has a mouth full of ice cream I thought she wanted food.

Me: tell me what you really think because I know you held back

She scoops another and looks at me intently.

Her: mmm this is so good you know who bought for me

Me: your boyfriend

She nods while grinning like a idiot

Her: he is here with me almost all the time , I think what am trying to point out is that if you are always with us or your fiancé what about Nosi who is taking



care of her

Wow so even after the wild accusations she is still thinking of my selfish wife

Her: I know you aren't on good terms but Jesus Christ Xola a whole new wife does she know

I nod

Her: don't do her like.....

Me: she cheated

She frowned

Me: and the baby she is carrying is not mine

She gasped

Her: oh no

Me: I thought I could overlook it and I did for a while but then I met someone , we became friends then I took comfort in that and fell in love once again

She tried to say something but hugged me instead and sighed

Her: it's more complicated than I thought, my only

advice won't help but please think carefully with what you do you don't want to end up doing something you might regret later on .

LOVE

KAY

MRS MAN

INSERT 31

---

NOMBULELO SMITH

Her: he sure looks like he loves you I haven't known him for that long but the way he looks at you is special it's hard to believe that he has a wife

It was Sisipho speaking yeah it sucks that I fell for a man with a wife but I have been hurt so much by man that when he came and was honest with me about him and his situation it made it hard for me to even hate him because he has all the qualities I have ever wanted from a man it's not an ideal situation but I love him to way walk away , crazy it may be I love him and I can't even help it he is an awesome man .

Me: I know ...hey the women who was just down here is that kgothatso I have heard so much about her

She nods and smiles

Me: oh that's the one I actually need to impress her  
X adores her he talks about her all the time and to  
think that they are not blood related shocks me  
really

Her: she isn't hard to get along with be you and you  
guys will be fine she is the best really

I nod sipping my drink the wife I know she will hate  
me but kgothasto I need her to like me not that am  
desperate but because I feel like my relationship  
with my fiancé is going to be good we need to get  
along, she is important to him and I like how he  
looks out for her I know if she likes me I don't he a  
problem with him , my only hope is that the wife was  
not right when she said they have a thing because  
that would devastate me to the core , I actually do  
love X a lot .

Him: hey what you thinking about you didn't even  
notice you were standing alone now

I smile and pull him to me placing his hands on my  
waist

Me: does she like or hate me and if she does please

tell me

Him: don't worry she doesn't hate you we just talked about something that made me realise something

Me: something what , don't do that to me please dont shield me I can take it if she doesn't like me

Him: you know I love you right

I nod and all of a sudden I feel nervous

Him: okay do I think its time we tell her everything like everything

I look at him and breathed gosh I thought he was breaking up with me

Me: oh okay I don't have problem with that you did say you told her you are engaged

He kissed my cheek and we go back to watch the movie with the rest , I can't help but to look at kgothatso she is chilled and that glow on her is everything she also seems sweet and funny enough I thought I would feel threatened by all them but they didn't care they just congratulated us I can't chill now the bug part is over.

My name is Nombulelo Smith and I am 29 years old I was raised by my mother she is white and my father is xhosa he died a long time ago leaving my mom and her family to raise me and that's the reason I can't really say Xola's name right I try though .

I feel in love and I now know am going to have to fight for my love.

---

NTSIKA MAJOLA

I left early today because everything is set now I own everything my parents ever worked hard for and everything single thing is my name including their house( cruel as it is I don't give a fuck ) , I am with Xola because Menzi gave himself the job to look more into this Shane guy he is very stealth so we are getting his brother in law to help us because we do need his help we are still new at this thing we do Yeah .

I did let the family loose but the guards were always around to keep them inside I don't like that it had to

come to this but maybe being poor will humble them and watch me not feel anything when I do this .

I got inside the house and my mother came in running to me looks like she hasn't been sleeping well , what a damn shame

Me: family .

Xola chuckles behind me

Zolile: how long will you keep on torturing us like this we apologised

Oh I forgot that she is still alive .

Philani: yeah man we have been locked up in this house for how long now

I breathed out; they suck all my breath because I hate them so much but I wanted to come to make a few things clear with them. WE AREN'T

Me: okay this probably the last you will hear and see me so am going to make this a quick one , I don't want any of you near my companies no where near me , me and you we don't know each other because

I hate you all, you can continue to live here I will send you guys each an allowance of 5k every month am not heart less like you people and if you do me wrong or come after me if you even think of trying something even if it's small I will kick you out and I won't feel shit after .....now that am done keep well and I hope we never bump into each other .

My dad was just shocked he didn't say anything so was my brother then the ladies were crying . I shook my head and we left and drove away without looking back , now it's time to start afresh and forget all the drama that is with them and go to my family and the only family I will ever have .

Xola: man you are rich now , and I m rich rich

I laughed he is an idiot at times

Me: when are you introducing the sister wives

He sighed and brushed his head

Xola: well I told Nosi I was engaged and didn't give her a chance to explain I haven't spoken to her since



Me: well you have to talk to her soon and I think maybe set her free

He chuckled

Him: I don't think you have seen her lately she had changed no-one can ever reason with her anymore, did I mention nombulelo is moving in soon

I choked but focused on the road I didn't want to cause an accident

Me: soon as in

Him: tomorrow we thought of getting her a new house but we want to be financially stable

Me: man that's a bad idea but if you think its going to be okay then go for it but I suggest you tell her she might have betrayed you but that baby didn't do anything to you stress is not good for pregnant women

Him: eish

I laugh and punch his shoulder I have noticed he and I don't take to kind to betrayal I mean look at my situation my family fucked up and I took all their

wealth his wife fucked up he got a whole new wife  
savage if you ask me .

The drive was silent there on listening to some  
tunes when we pulled up we noticed a car we both  
didn't recognize but he had to go talk to nosi and I  
promised that I will call him if I need anything , I  
quickly went inside the house and was welcomed by  
mouth watering aroma

Me: oh baby what's that

She came from the kitchen wiping her hands  
pregnancy makes my baby look hot her baby bump  
is not huge like I thought it would be but it shows  
and I love it .

Me: is there some one here

She bit her bottom lip and I starred because I know  
she is nervous about something

Me: spit it out

Her: don't be mad but I tried calling you and you  
didn't answer

I pull out my phone and it has 5 missed calls from

her "shit"

Her: there is a guy here

I frowned

Me: what guy

Her: he said he was your brother and baby I couldn't chase him out he seemed really tired and yes the cameras are on even if it's creepy

Me: love you said brother

Could she be talking about....

Me: Shane

She lights up well she seems happy and why did she let a stranger in the house

Her: you know him , baby I can't believe you didn't tell me about him and he is so nice and he looks so much like you , he can't wait to meet you. You will be shocked when you see him one would swear you two are twins but fraternal what am trying to say is that it's clear to tell that you two are related that's why I let him in

She was multi tasking in the kitchen she seemed happy for someone who was sour the other day , we are going to need to talk about her sudden change in her moods because I want her to deal with her emotions not brush them over it's not healthy at all

Me: huh, he is asleep you say

Her: yeah let him be he got here about 30 minutes ago

I sigh and checked the Cctv on my phone and indeed he was asleep in the guest room I zoomed in a bit and immediately saw his birth mark behind his hand just like the one I had, but nothing is making sense right now, if my family is at the house then who is he

Me: where is my baby

She smiled

Her: she went on a date with Sisipho she wanted to do her hair

I texted Menzi to stop the search since the man showed up, he wanted to come over but I told him to relax I will have a talk with to him and then tell him

what happened , just when I thought I was having a good day I find this a man can't breath

.

.

.

Sisipho just dropped buhle off and my baby girl has a new hair do every time she runs she makes sure to shake her so that the braids move I was laughing the whole time she did that , children are the best

Voice: oh he is here

His voice caused me to look back , kgothatso was on her laptop working and I on the couch flipping through the channels

Her: yeah go to the lounge you will find him there

I stood up and met him half way and she was right the dude did kind of look like me

Him: Shane, am sorry for imposing

We shook hands

Me: Shane , who are you and what do you want

Buhle watched me carefully and changed the channel to her cartoons I laughed a bit she thinks she is smart

Me: follow me out

We arrived at the balcony and I closed it after I looked at him to explain he has been making rounds at least he grew a pair and faced me

Him: your father is looking for you

Me: excuse me

Him: hey man I didn't know about this too until a few months back I came and I didn't find you and when you did come back, I was scre.... Look the point is that your father wants to see you

He placed his number on my hand

Him: I did what I was sent to do now everything is up to you , I hope you call and please thank your girl for the generosity

Me: what's his name

Him: it's Matthew

I chuckled MATTHEW

He turned and left I didn't go back inside because I needed to process this just when I think my family couldn't get more twisted they shock me and show me exactly how twisted we are , I am on the lighter side but not that light to have a father called Matthew . this is all too much

Me: FUCK

I groaned to myself now I have another situation to tackle, can't a man get a break .

LOVE

KAY

MRS MAN

INSERT 32

---

NOSI QOBO

Here I am waiting to the meet my husband's fiancé , it's just so crazy that I am doing this to think that I was accusing kgothatso and he goes to be engaged to another women, I now see how I messed up and the sad thing is that I can't even take it back.

I haven't been able to speak to him because he is rarely ever home he must be with her , he hasn't given me the opportunity to apologise not that I would know what to say . I cheated and when I felt guilty I deflected my problems to the wrong person, now look at my predicament I lost my husband and my best friend who was nothing but nice to me even when I lost my shit she didn't snap at me like someone else would have.

I was sitting eating yesterday's left over when the



door opened with the side of chips , I felt my breath hitch and a stab on a heart pierced when I saw how gorgeous the woman is, tall, out of this world body ( while I feel like a whale ) , she oozes confidence and I am feeling like Shit. Oh god did this have to happen to me .

Looking at them walk towards the kitchen I didn't know how to react or what to do . so this is really happening?

Wow this is awkward

Xola: I don't want any fights that's why am doing this , I didn't mean for any of this to happen but it did I have no intention of hurting any of you especially you Nosi. Lelo is going to be part of the family okay and we have to adjust

Not really trusting my voice I Nod

Xola: we're going to be getting married soon and I would like you to really get to know each other I don't want the baby to be born in any toxic situation that's not what I want

Me: I hear you

He turns to look at her and she too nodded, oh hell  
This is going to be weird why did I have to ruin my  
life like this now I can't even be a bitch about it

Lelo: I heard you too so can I bring my stuff inside

I gasp silently she is already moving in

Xola: yeah but do not carry the heavy stuff I will  
come and help you just now

She struts out and I finally breath "shit" I murmur

Xola: you okay

I nod and head to the kitchen to grab a glass of  
water he comes following me

Xola: you can say whatever you want Nosi I won't  
fight with you

Me: you love her right

He nods

Me: so what do you want me to say , it's okay you  
found love and am really happy for you

Him: yeah but I don't...

Me: Xola it's fine but am going home I can't sit here and pretend like am happy when am not

He frowns

Him: we never talked about that

Me: yeah am telling you now , my bags have already been packed , don't send me a wedding invitation please

I hurry upstairs and do my hair my bus leaves in a few hours I rather be early than to watch this I might not be fighting but I am sure as hell not going to watch another women be what I used to be to my husband .

He is leaning on the door frame hands inside the pocket .

Him: why are you doing this to me?

Me: what do you want from me

Him: Nosi I want my wife back, what happened to you

I swallow hard at that

Me: I don't know I got insecure and I guess that's not attractive because you fell in love again

Him: yeah but I don't understand why you acting like we haven't discussed polygamy before I didn't think it would happen but you said to me if I would fall for another women I should tell you than to cheat on you

Me: yeah I just didn't think it would hurt this much okay I need a break

Him: but ....

Me: please let me be

He scoffs a little bit

Him: okay I don't think I made it clear because I was trying to be nice, I love you and you love me , you are going to be here and we are going to fix our marriage while getting used to the fact we have another women in the house

Me: don't do this to me

Him: Nosi I love you sweet heart , you and I it's till death do us apart I could have divorced you but I

love you way to much to let go we have been  
through shit together and that's not something you  
let go because of a silly mistake

Silly he says

Him: am going to help Nombulelo bring her stuff in  
we will work out the finer details once we have  
settled , okay now unpack that bag

I sit on the bed defeated , he comes and kiss my  
temple just before he leaves the room, well that  
didn't go as I thought it would , I grab my phone  
texting my mother that am longer coming, I have a  
doctors appointment later today any way , life will  
shock you at times shame.

---

KGOTHSO MOKWENA

I am having a meeting with my "family" today if I  
ever want to move from them I might as well get  
them out my life forever that's the only reason I am  
meeting up with them .

Him: you ready

I have to take back up though, we have become each others strengths and I am not complaining, constantly having to battle alone was not a fun thing at all everyone deserves support . we planned this well we tackle my family situation than his, we can't handle everything all at once even superman wouldn't cope .

Me: okay is the sitter here yet

Him: yeah she is making breakfast for buhle

I sighed and wore my boots pregnancy moods are a bitch I was ready a few moments ago now all I want to do is snuggle besides my man and stay there for kingdom come

Him: come on baby everything will be fine

Me: yeah I know , they are family but I want nothing to do with them once we are done here okay you promised me

Him: okay, come now my love

I smiled and took my bag , he is driving so I don't

need the car keys , I glanced at my watch and we were late just by a couple minutes but I didn't care if they really want to talk they will wait .

After a short drive we stopped at the restaurant and I immediately spotted them because they chose a table outside a bit further from the other tables probably a good idea never know when I will want to stab one of them, Ntsika came over to my side and opened the door for me , after locking the car he grabbed my hand and we went to their table, I used to adore them growing up now I want to puke at their site .

Ntsika greeted and they did too

Ma: lost your manners kgothatso we haven't seen you in weeks since you chased us out

I scoffed and grabbed a menu I didn't have breakfast because of them

Me: why am I here , please make it quick I want to go home

Dad: why didn't you come back home

I scoffed and they were actually serious

Me: come back to what exactly

Mom: what's that supposed to mean kgothatso aren't we your family

Really is that why I woke up early for, this shit

Mom: you just left and because we told you were wrong you left nothing was said afterwards

Me: exactly and things would have been okay if you didn't come back am dead to you remember

Ntsika squeezed my hand and my body released some of the tension that was building up

Me: your not poor you would have found me just like you did right now but you didn't I wanted to come but then you made sure to cut me off so I stopped , you stopped being my parents and I stopped giving a fuck so please stay out of my life

I grab my back and stormed off I didn't want to cause much more of a scene than we already did, looking behind me I realised Ntsika was still with them talking "how nice is he" my subconscious said .



After a few he came strolling I was pissed off what were they talking about for so long me storming off was the end of the conversation

Him: your frowning

Me: am pissed off , what was that about I thought we were leaving

He smiled and opened the door for me without saying a thing . He is really annoying

.

.

.

Me: you did what

Him: I want this to end because I can see how much it hurts you

Me: but you didn't ask me ; that's what we do we talk

Him: yeah that's the thing my love you are not dealing with things the right way so me as your soon to be husband I am helping you, by the way be pretty tonight

He crouched in front of me looking at me deeply like he is trying to figure something out , I frown and huff giving up

Me: okay fine, to please you I will even cook the damn food

He kisses my nose

Him: that's it , you are a boss you have worked hard to get where you are without their help don't let them drag you down when you have already made it okay

Am I not the luckiest women in the entire universe like I said he is my strength, where I come up short he is there to fill up the gaps I would not be anything without him I don't even know how I survived this long without him, it's freaking crazy .

---

NTSIKA MAJOLA

So there it is the Mokwena family breaking bread together without an ounce of sound on the dinner table, I think if I don't say something my baby will kill

someone with that stare of hers

Buhle: so mommy is this my other grandma and grandpa

Oh there goes buhle beating me to it she looks chirpy today but what am I saying she is always happy

Buhle: she does look like you , a lot

Her gaze goes from her grandma to her mom amazed , in her defence they do freakishly look alike I can't even comprehend it

Her: yeah baby this is her alright , but don't bet on her staying for long

She mumbled the second part but I heard her, her cheekiness gets me the but I can't really laugh right now, seeing that the path to conversation was started I breathed

H dad: okay now can we talk

Time for my baby to go in case of a murder

Me: sweetie go to your room I will come tuck you in  
call me when your done with your night routine

She gulps her juice , kisses her mom and me then  
goes to her room after bidding every goodnight

Otsile: aren't you younger than her , just asking  
because ...

He shrugged

Me: and I think our age doesn't concern you in any  
way , I got you the meeting make it fruitful

I leaned back because they are getting on my nerves,  
you would think they would be proud of how  
kgothatso had succeeded without bothering them  
instead each and every chance they get they  
patronize her.

H dad: we know we did you wrong kgothi but we  
want to make that right

H mom: and the things we said were out of anger  
you know we have always wanted you to do well in

life

Still with her frown she crossed her arms placing them on her bump she is not buying their shit at all , her stubbornness is at an all time high now

Otsile: yeah I am sorry too I just thought you didn't care anymore imagine I came back from work and heard you eloped no call , text nothing . All of a sudden you wanted to come back when we had made peace that you wanted nothing to do with us I personally sent the text because I was mad

Her eyes glisten I know she is softening up

Her: him I get we were thick as thieves growing up but you two I don't am sorry , I made a mistake once and you decided you were done with me, but before then I did everything you ever wanted, I studied, I never went to parties, never dated you shielded me and I never argued , one mistake it was all it took . You know how many times I wanted to call but I couldn't because I knew you would never answer , you hurt me more than the abuse I endured .

Otsile: Abuse

Her: over it

Otsile: what abuse kgothatso

He snapped

Her: I said over it , and it's okay we are cool now go back home

Just then Xola came in whistling juggling two apples , when my baby saw him she went and hugged him completely abounding the apples now , I seriously don't understand how can Nosi misunderstand them or maybe am just a secured man

Him: should I kill them

She shook her head, I mean of course he would say that . That was progress right ?

Xola's expression was dangerous he doesn't take to well to people staying with kgothatso feelings , just ask Sizzwe's ass .

LOVE

KAY

MRS MAN

INSERT 33

---

KGOTHSO MOKWENA

I couldn't help it seeing Xola has always been comforting and for the mere fact that he was there when I was broken down it made it 10 times better that he was here with me , after threatening to kill them I somehow felt happy but I wanted us to so it for real , yeah let's cut off their heads please that will make me really happy.

Him: okay babe enough bonding sit down and eat , or whatever hau ( isn't he cute )

I seriously wanted to laugh I like how jealous he gets even if it's of Xola it gives me a sense of reassurance I know am his when he does that it's sst as hell if you ask me

With him there is no comfort like his even when he sounds jealous I find that comforting, am blessed to

have the people I have in my life I couldn't trade them for anything that's why I don't need my incubator and sperm donor

Xola: should I leave I have two women in the house I don't want it to burn down while am gone I came to see you we haven't had a day just the two of us

My mind was stuck on two women lord please tell me he is not a idiot like I think he is because wow that would be incredible stupid

Me: you brought her

Xola: yes I will see you early in the morning, I love you

He squeezed me then left . I turned to look at them they looked hopeful and that annoyed me I didn't want to be here but at least we spoke it had to happen eventually but now I think its time we wrap everything up they have over stayed their welcome.

Mom: can you at least give us a chance to be there for you

Me: to do what mom plait my hair , ask me about



boys , we have long passed that stage , am a mother now and about to have another baby , am okay I forgive you and we can move on , so please let me live in peace I want to have a perfectly peaceful pregnancy as well as delivery I am sure am clear I didn't stutter at all

They stood up

Dad: we can still be a family we will go back home once we see that you have fully let us in , we will right our wrongs.

Oh for fuck sake

Ntsika frowned , oh shit did I say that out loud

Me: can't push it right

After walking them out Ntsika wrapped his hands around my growing bump

Him: that went better than I thought

Me: yeah I didn't throw a knife at my parents that's progress right babe

He chuckled and kissed my neck softly

Him: yeah you didn't

He nibbled on my neck and continued to brush our belly, I held his hands and felt his bulge growing, yoh this guy is always fucking horny am heavy all the time and he wants to be in top of me all the time, well not tonight.

Me: baby you drilled me this morning please let us rest

He chuckled And smacked my ass

Him: how could I rest when all this hotness right here is available to me you know I can't help myself your sight alone makes me horny as hell

Perv

Me: oh yeah but the baby...

Him: ha.a baby don't put it like that hau I would like to enjoy my women without that picture in my mind

I turn to kiss him and he kissed me back but really I didn't feel like doing it tonight I was tired my family dragged all the bit of energy that I had and Xola was stressing me too .

- .
- .
- .
- .

Next day ( morning )

Buhle: mommy stop rushing me I am done with everything your the late one why am I the one suffering

She scolded me

Me: go get your back pack and stop being sassy

She mumbled something going to her room, I over slept and she had to do more than she usually does I have been a house wife but I am so used to paper work doing lunch seems like more work , I know am crazy like that.

Her transport hooted outside thankfully am done she comes running and I give her lunch , walking her out I kiss her forehead and she bounces out , jerrr I can breath now

Her: oh hi kg

Nombulelo is walking to her car, yerrr xola he seriously moved her in I know he and Nosi are going through it but really that's plain disrespect from his part and Nombulelo doesn't respect herself waltzing in another women's house like that not cool at all .

Me: hi how are you ?

I don't want to do this but I think I might have to go check on Nosi despite all the shit she accused me of I still love her and I will always look out for her

Her: am good , ughh let me dash to work it was nice seeing you

I wave and head back Inside , I find Ntsika already stuffing his face with food he won't admit it but he has been having cravings he eats quite a lot more than before or he has weird combinations ,weirder than mine but am carrying the baby when I bring it up he shuts me up like am crazy.

Me: am going to stick my foot up Xola's arse really why the hell did he do that

I take the toast he was biting into and have a go at it

Him: what did he do

Me: am not judging him or anything but really why the hell did he move her in that's not her space , it's bitchy

He shrugs

Him: let him be he knows what he is doing

Me: no he is being an insensitive asshole, that house has been a home to Nosi for years all of a sudden he wants to bring another women in it

He looks at me I know he is telling me to butt out but I won't I can't let him do this to her I know she cheated but no man that is not on if he is so mad why not divorce her and freebies from all the crap

Him: Mami please

I frown and walk out on him am pissed off , without even thinking I grab my phone and text him to show his ass right here " IF YOU DON'T WANT TO DIE GET HERE RIGHT NOW" my text is that simple and to the point , I changed to one of his hoodies even my

pregnant body can't fill up these things up Mxm so tiny it's annoying .

.

.

.

I here laughter downstairs, how great he is happy let me burst his little bubble . I practically rush to the kitchen where he is having juice

Me: Xola you little shit

He chokes and spits his juice out Menzi and Ntsika burst with laughter I didn't even notice Menzi

Me: oh hi

He waves not being able to talk

Xola: what did I do to you , first the txt now this

Me: not me your first wife am going to keep this simple so your small little brain understands it okay

He nods unsure I know he won't argue with me but am hoping he sees the point in all of this .

I walk to him with my most intimidating face ever the kind I use to tell men that they ain't shit in the boardroom.

Me: you want a second wife okay great but afford them both don't you dare put them in the same house, and if you don't let her go better act right and treat her fairly you both at fault FIX IT

Xola: sis I know but we're family and we have to.....

Me: No because neither one of them want to hear the other moaning your name it's that simple X

I go back to my room , but before going in I pop my head in the stair case

Me: I dare you thinking of having a polygamous relationship Ntsika, I dare you

I would kill him then the women I don't do well with sharing .

---

## OTSILE MOKWENA

Secrets I hate them because they have this way of blowing up when you least expect them , for as long as I remember I told them to tell the truth but I they didn't because they benefited from the lie , now that it's all gone they looking for their next cash cow , I am not proud of the things I have done but then again I have to survive my family showed me that if you don't do things the way they wanted they will leave you in the cold .

Ma M: did you see her house everything in there is expensive now she thinks she is better than us , we are the foundation of everything she has

Delusional old women does she know the hard work it takes in starting a company then making it successful

Me: but she is worked hard for the money she has

Rra M : nonsense she is our daughter we took her to



school and she has to take care of us now , once we worm back into her life she won't even protest

Mma M: hmm but that man of hers will be a problem he seems very protective of her did you see how he kept his gaze he scared me a little bit

Me: I think you should be more worried about the one that threatened to kill us

Rra M: not if we reveal the truth she won't have a choice but to come back home to us

Me: yeah she is a grown ass women if she finds out what you did you are mostly likely to go to prison, what you did was fraud

Mma M: fraud my foot

They sat down and had a drink these two think life is ABC and I let them think I have no plans of my own but I do once I let them go am going to shake their lives so bad they won't know what hit them their daughter is going to hate them and I will enjoy but I have to be in her good books first I can't risk anything

Mma M : we did what we had to do she left us who the hell was going to take care of us

Me: I was there

Rra M: no offence son but we made way more you could have brought, look at kgothatso now she is all over magazines, her net worth is a lot , she is in the Forbes list and that boyfriend of hers recently released a statement that he owns all the family companies that shot him straight to billionaire status within the next two years or less

Me: money , greed, that is what led us to begging your daughter right now and now you have dragged me into this nonsense I didn't want this ,we have to lie ,then to cover up the lie we had to add more lies , for how long will we lie

I grabbed the bottle of water , these oldies make me so mad they don't even know how mad I get its takes a lot for me not to snap their necks

Rra M: hey look we know this not ideal but look at the bigger picture once we are done will tell her truth

Me: fuck this , you know what I want out

They rush on their feet

Them: WHAT!!

I couldn't anymore I didn't need them and the thing that kept me with them it was no longer there , we lied for so long that the objective I helped them for slowly but surely faded away now , I have been there for them but how long will they use me and lie to her.

Me: tell her everything or I will .

LOVE

KAY

MRS MAN

INSERT 34

---

3 days later

After kg basically told me to go shit myself and go to hell, I went home and I found Nosi gone just like just like that years of marriage was gone that bothered me a lot I didn't want her to leave , I know I might have done some of the things out of anger and maybe spite but I still love my wife a lot , reason why I didn't make her aware of the fact that I knew about her secret was because I didn't want her to feel some type of way but instead I drove a bigger wedge between us .

I know where she is and I could've went back for her the same day but I wanted her to rest and think , I bought her a house just done the street she has always liked it and would talk about it all the time after putting down a offer in it it was finally approved I did use my new contacts it was so much easy .

Lelo: hey babe

I grab her waist and pull her to the middle of my legs , it's crazy and selfish but I love them both differently no one will give me shit for that .

Me: don't you think we should get you your own house

She sighs and clings on me

Her: I was getting used this one but you are right you have memories with another women I want us to create new ones

Me: catch is it has to be around here I don't like traveling a lot of you haven't noticed

She holds on to my hands and laid her head on my shoulder

Her: I think kg hates me she cancelled on lunch when Sisipho invited me

Me: no she doesn't she is mad at me and now she is in a bad mood , lasted longer than I thought, she usually caves when I send her a sweet text not this time though

Yeah she is still not talking to me

Her: okay , is\_\_\_\_\_ is she okay?

Me: yeah but am going to drive there tomorrow I need to talk with her so long you look for a house that is 10 minutes from here there are plenty of empty house around.

She kisses my cheek and starts on breakfast .

Going down to her house am hoping we talk , I am not completely innocent in all of this and maybe once we iron things out she will come back to me I didn't fall in love out of spite it just happened when we were not really talking because of the accusation She was making and when I was finally ready to tell her I found out I am infertile ( will explain more on this ) that pushed me away again and as I was trying to figure things out my friendship with Numbulelo turned out to be more I am a man of principle I was never going to lie to her , but because I was not ready to talk to her afraid of what I might end up saying to make the situation worse I caved to Lelo . Kg speaking to me made me see how I rushed into

everything instead of taking things slow and now she is gone but not for long .

.

.

.

.

I arrived at her house 20 minutes ago and her mom told me she is at the shops to get some of her cravings (it hit me I don't even know what her cravings are but then again kg had asked me if I knew and like fool I didn't bother asking , that's so fucked up) , I haven't been with her to the doctors office I basically haven't been there for her at all and she is 7 months pregnant . I shut my eyes and curse myself out every curse word you can think of I said to myself .

Nosi: Xola

I didn't even hear her oh great she is with her sister Asiphe

Me: hey baby , uhmm can we talk I should have

called but you know \_, you wouldn't have answered

Siphe: do you blame her you know\_\_\_.

Me: Asiphe my marital affairs are none of your concern

One thing I knew about her is that if you don't out her on her place she will walk all over you I think that's e she hates kgothatso so much she didn't t any shit from her

Ma: he is right come let them talk her bags are in your car son

Great am glad she understood, well after some extensive explaining

Her: I want a divorce Xola

I shook my head

Me: you don't mean that

Her: yes I do

Me: let me explain and you if you still want it I will give you the divorce but let me explain first .

---



NOSI QOBO

He is here I knew he would come for some reason that made me happy that he did , to me it showed that he still cared it was not all lost after all

Me: okay

I sat down but it still hurt that we had come to this point Xola is a man's man ( culturally ) he is right we did talk about polygamy and I did want him to tell me if he were ever to fall for another women I just didn't think it would happen but he is a better man because he told me , or am I fooling myself

Him: I know about the baby

My heart sank , what's he talking about.

Him: I want you to listen then you can interject later okay

I nod because if he knows I cheated am done for he is really going to leave me I don't really want a divorce I love my husband I guess I wanted the attention that am getting right now

Him: I was wrong for putting in all my hours in helping kgothasto I get it's that when that prick made his way back into her life my mind went back to when she was always scared and cried herself to bed I lost it and made it my mission to bring him down am sorry for neglecting you I really am .

He breaths and drinks water from the water bottle he has in his hands

Him: and when everything settled I planned us to do something together just the two of us that's when I came home a bit earlier but you said I was cheating with kgothatso that made me mad and so I cancelled everything I would try to talk but you would yell so I gave up and gave you the space I thought you needed the night I left after the argument we had that is when I met Lelo she was a friend and nothing more than that she become a person I could talk to

Me: why didn't\_\_\_\_ , you could have said something to me tried a bit harder .

Him: that's the thing love I wanted to but then kg told

me what you said ,all I could think of how could you say that , I spoke to you and you were still on that cheating with kg thing I would try to speak to you but we would end up arguing , not that it's a excuse I would always go back to her that's how I fell for her , but I still didn't let it happen

Me: Go on

Him: I then found out that \_\_\_\_\_, I couldn't have children well not completely but processes have to be done so that I would be able to produce but that meant that

Shit

Him: you cheated , I spiralled out of control and I let myself be with her with each passing day I let myself love her it all happened so fast but I knew I loved her and wanted to be with her . I didn't want to tell you that I knew about the baby because I love you regardless of the baby not being biologically mine but you left me I know I didn't do things right but why didn't you tell me , communicate Nosi because we have been sucking on that department

He knows and he still doesn't want to leave me

Him: I might have feelings for another women and I acted on them but really Nosi you know I could never be without you

Me: I just thought you didn't love me like you did ,wait when did you\_\_\_\_\_, I mean how

Him: I fell a little sick I had this\_\_\_( he stopped looking frustrated ) , can we not talk about it please I have scheduled us a therapy session I think that would help but for now please tell me you will come back home, and things will be different I swear

I nodded , am so embarrassed he knows that I am not carrying his child but he doesn't look mad like I thought he would be when he found out ,and the whole Lelo situation is something I will have to get used isn't it better that he is not keeping it a secret, but a few things will change I am going to put my degree to use I don't want to stay at home anymore because the loneliness and not doing anything is what got this to this point

Me: if am coming back I want my sister to come with

please

He nodded

Me:okay I will come back home

Him: and don't worry she won't be there , this whole happy family was not the right thing, even though it took kg telling me she will send me to hell for hurting you but I see it now , it was foolish

There is another thing I need to sort out , I can't believe I thought she would do that to me yes they are close but nothing romantic even their hugs are sexual, they have this brother sister bond that is so unshakable I think that's why I got that jealous, my bond with him didn't seem as strong as theirs but I see it now and I appreciate her for sticking up for me .

---

UNKNOWN

( NARRATED )

The women sat down looking at the pictures not understanding what the hell is happening she is not with the person she is supposed to be with, what was that about ?

She called up her man telling them to get what's theirs by right but before anything she called her partner and lover

Women: they played us didn't they and that fool is helping them , how could he do that after everything we did for them .

Man: I don't think I understand what you are talking about

Women : look at this

The man looked at the pictures that were sprawled on the table each and every detail of the subject was there but what they didn't understand is what the hell

was happening, this is not the information they have been getting if they didn't look into this when they got suspicious they still wouldn't have known what was happening

Man: they have been lying to us haven't they

She nods playing with her nails thinking

Women: she is influential now she isn't going to take any shit from us and to make it worse the man she is involved with is with Anderson

He choked ,everyone all over the world knew not to mess with the Anderson's unless you want to be dead , even after being a family man the man was still ruthless maybe even worse because he had more to lose , some even say he is a God of the streets

Man: we can't let this go we spent a lot of money into this

Women: you think i don't know that but if we don't plan well my guy we will be done for , her man is part of the whole Anderson cartel they have people everywhere with his help he took over his families

business after they screwed him over I don't have much on that it was all hush hush

Man: we have a upper hand let's not waste it go pack your bags , we are going to cape town .

Women: you sure that is smart they could sniff us from a mile didn't I just tell you that she is well protected right like no one can touch her

Man: and I also said we have a upper hand in this go pack your bags and do as you told , just for once my love

She nodded one thing she knew about her man was that he was resourceful he knew how to make plans and execute them well if they fail it he has another plan m how this one did it work it was a mystery but it was one thing they would solve together, come what may they always got what they wanted

Women: cape town it is

\*After my little writers block I didn't know if I could continue but you encouraged me to I hope its not boring \*



MRS MAN

INSERT 35

---

XOLA QOBO

She is back and I am glad that am taking her to her new house am also glad that I have more money now I can afford them both otherwise this whole thing would have been a disaster .

Her : wait this not our house what are we doing here  
Xola

Me: yeah I thought I should get you your dream house ,what do you think

Her eyes widened thinking that am playing her

Siphe: wow it so big .

Her: and beautiful , did you say it was mine

Me: the movers moved some of your stuff here and then you can buy somethings online to make it a bit new I don't want you traveling the baby might be

distressed

Her: oh my God baby really , now I can't wait its going to be so fun

She hugged me making sure she is not hurting herself

Me: I knew you would love it go inside I will be back I have to go to work now

She kissed my cheek , after placing their bags inside I went to the warehouse where I have a meeting with Menzi and some of his guy okay let me say our guys it's still weird doing this , we have to work on this Mathew guy who happens to be Ntsika's father who is in his life , okay let me put it out there for people to understand I will always look out for kg no matter who is in her life even if it means I die that's how much she means to me , I might end up neglecting some of my responsibilities as a husband or a family man but I will look out for her because out of all the people I know she has gone through the most horrifying shit anyone should have to endure.

We found out that Matthew was a little sketchy so

we want to make sure he doesn't have any anterior motives in his sudden I want to be a father mission where as he could have came a long time ago, something is off am sure of that but than again I might be losing my shit .

Menzi: finally dick head we have been waiting for you, you know you are Mr Tech around here you are the the start of everything

Me: shut it I had to bring my wife back home

Him: oh so she finally grew balls and left your greedy ass, hey man polygamy is not easy it's hard as hell and I did it with two white women they were not needy, now you have two black women , disaster

Me: unlike you I know what am doing just stop analysing my relationship , butt out

He laughed and the guys came in telling Menzi what they found out but I want really paying attention to them .

Me: oh

I read what I was looking again to confirm and yep

he is definitely up to no good , at least that is how I feel

Menzi: anything

Me: I don't know but he signed a contract with kg's company a few months ago , let me be precise the day Ntsika got in a accident

Menzi: hmmm but that's not suspicious maybe coincidence we can't be suspicious based of of that

Me: really

I stare at him and He grunts

Menzi: and his son was screwing his ex wife

Me: I could barely call her that , but yeah and I think she is pregnant for him I just went through her hospital records he is registered as the father, I know it's not making sense but we can't keep a blind eye

Menzi: what the hell are they up to then

I starred at the pictures of the man he is white , damn her mother must have been busy , this man has criminal records since he was 17 years old , a

little trouble maker I see .

Me: we should be careful of him and when I say that I mean I want him no where near kgothatso I don't want her stressing at all .

Menzi: one would swear you love her , don't you think you are doing to much

I laughed really hard \_\_\_\_\_, oh wait he is serious . I suddenly felt angry

Me: the fuck would you say that for , you idiot it's like you saying am in love my sister , why do people think that any way.

It's annoying really wouldn't you become protective when you see how a person was when she beat down and you worked hard to bring the old self back you fought with them through the break downs , panic attacks , nightmares . The reason am so over protective is because I think she has been through enough hurt to last her a lifetime why should she go through more pain that cause her to be the women that is always agitated and scared, if I can take it all away I would do it in a blink of an eye and trust me I

don't need to be IN love with her to do so .

I didn't want to say more I can't stand when people accuse me of such ridiculous things it upsets me then I become irrational

---

## OTSILE MOKWENA

I hang up my heart pounding while sweating profusely. I knew this farce wouldn't last that long as they wanted and now it's time I protect myself. Things aren't exactly going the way I thought they would but I don't have a choice but to do this .

I paced around my room thinking if it's smart but if these two find me am dead for sure they worked hard and spent a lot of money so for sure they won't be rational, the thought was enough to get me packing a little bag . I went out my room and looked around, great the hags are sleeping .

I grabbed my phone and called kgothatso hoping and praying that she answers her phone. "God

please” I was actually praying the way I was so scared

Her: oh my God what

Sounds like she was sleeping.

Me: hey

The phone goes silent for a bit

Her: oh hey what’s wrong

Me: look I need to talk to you, I have something to tell you

Her: can't you do this over the phone I was sleeping a text would have still said what you wanted to say \_\_\_\_\_, ughh now am not making any sense .

That pulls a chuckle from me

Me: no not really please just let me come I really want to tell you this it’s really important

I held my breath and she breathed out

Her: okay fine, but come now I have a doctors appointment in 3 hours

Me: okay thank you

I hanged up and relaxed in the uber trying to come up with the right way to say what I have to say to kgothatso . These two are trouble I know for sure if I don't help myself first no one will come to my rescue when shit hits the fan . Had not greed gotten to me to we wouldn't be here , my life would be great with no drama just normal white picket fence and with my wife and maybe kids .

---

NOMBULELO SMITH

Me: it's okay mom I didn't mind but now am getting a new house the realtor has already found something, it's classy not that big but perfect , it's a home , you know material thing don't matter to me

Mom : okay sweet heart I just wish you didn't have to settle you deserve so much better than that , a second wife

She doesn't like the idea



Me: am in love with him

Mom : I know that is why we are not fighting you, you deserve to be loved

I breath my family is amazing

Me: yeah let me call you later mother my fiancé is on his way to pick me up from work

Mom: okay bye I love you and make sure he visits okay we have to meet him

Me: tell nana she has to behave

Mom: I will , okay I love you baby

Me: I love you more

The door opens

Him: should I be worried

My smile is already plastered on my face , Lord he makes me so happy it's sickening

Me: what no I was just talking to mother

He scoffs

Him: I forget you so formal

I laugh and make my way to him, he grabs my butt pushing me closer to him

Him: this white coat makes you so sexy

I giggle hiding my face on his chest

Me: stop am at work what if my patients walk in

Him: well you will tell them you are making time for your future husband \_\_\_\_, did you find something

I jump off him and grab my phone showing him the house I want

Me: if it's too much my love then\_\_\_\_

He cuts me off with a little peck

Him: it's not too much I will put down a offer on it right now but that means I have to sell my old house

I frown

Me: what , wait is Nosi not coming back?

Him: oh no she is back I just bought her a house too it's one she is been eyeing for quite some time now

I breath I don't have a problem with their relationship

and I hope we get along I don't like tension it's the least I can do for him .

Me: that's great and I can make the payment to my house baby I don't want you to \_\_\_\_\_,

He cut me off with a scowl he was giving me I knew better than to continue

Him: am I not about to be your husband

Me: you are baby you are , its just that two houses

Him: Lelo am I not about to be your husband

Me: you are

Him: so don't you trust me to take care of you

I smiled and kissed him

Me: okay then I hope you are sure my love

He gives me several pecks

Him: am sure baby come lets go have lunch , I haven't eaten anything today

Me: yeah let me check my emails before we go.

After the checking my emails we went to a

restaurant near the hospital that I work at . We had a great talk about how things will work and he even gave me Nosi's number and am planning to use them . He dropped me off and said he was going to work .

Me: hey Nosi is that you

The call went a bit silent

Her: yeah it's me , am sorry who is this

I did a mini prayer hoping she is not going to be rude

Me: it's Nombulelo

It went silent again

Me: I was hoping we could meet and talk, you know without X

Her: X

Me: shit , I mean Xola

I struggled saying his name

Her: oh it's that Nombulelo , look am still getting used to the idea of my husband having another women can you please give me more time

Okay just what I didn't need

Me: okay but I think the sooner we meet the better I don't want to cause any disagreements, I don't want X to have to worry that we won't get along and he has to be a constant mediator , don't you think if we can find common ground as women that will be better for the situation

She sighed really loudly I am guessing thinking of what to say

Her: okay fine let's meet at the old house I have to pack some of my things any way

Me: great , later

I hung up

Me: well that went well

This is going to be harder than I thought.

---

NTSIKA MAJOLA

Me: why didn't you tell me he was coming I would've been there with you mami, baby communicate .

Her: baby you said you had a lot more important work I didn't want to annoy you and I think we have dealt with enough of my family drama

I turn around I just don't trust them , all of a sudden her brother wants to come and talk to her

Me: that's bull and you know it

Her: okay okay \_\_\_\_\_, oh he is here let me call you after he leaves okay

She hangs up before I can say anything else so I decided to call Xola .

Me: Xola man the camera at our house is it easy to hack

Xola: why would I install a security system that's easy to hack man don't insult my work

Me: because I need you to hack it for me I never had the chance to connect it to my phone

Xola: anything wrong

Me: her brother suddenly wants to see her and I am a bit too far to arrive now, you know me if I am not sure I will be paranoid

Xola : okay let me check I will connect your phone

After 10 minutes I got access to the camera in the lounge and kitchen . kgothatso and her brother were having a heated conversation I am not an expert but the conversation seems really tense , I drove a bit faster arriving at the door , I walked in but stopped on my tracks when he said\_\_\_\_,

Him: am not your brother kgothatso am your husband .

What the fuck

LOVE

KAY

MRS MAN

INSERT 36

---

NTSIKA MAJOLA

Her: what??! Otsile what the heck are you saying am your sister don't play jokes it's not funny , and while at it please go because I am tired of this and all of you

I stood there completely frozen but I could feel the anger building up slowly the more he spoke the more I got mad

Him: look I am not joking you are my wife just let me explain to you

Okay that's fucken enough

Me: get the hell out

I walked in almost shouting not wanting to scare buhle I hope I was not loud

Her: you heard him get out I don't want you here



Him: Not till I explain

Me: I said get the fuck out

He looked at me like am crazy when in fact he is the crazy one , he wasn't budging so I pulled him out not caring if am to rough or what , how dare he come in here making ridiculous claims , kgothatso is my women, mine fuck everyone that think they can ever get her. I pushed him out and told the guards to escort him out

Him: big mistake, because they are coming for her

He muttered while being pulled away , of course that caught my attention this stupid monkey knew I would stop him from being dragged

Me: stop

I glanced at my women who has not moved an inch since I pulled this fool, this must be too much for her seemingly she can never get a break from all the nonsense that keeps on surfacing time and time again

Him: I will tell you everything but I need help

I punched the wall seeing how serious he was, in fact he looked scared there is more to this than he is letting on which means he can't go , how fucken great

Me: wait here I dare you to move or run

I return inside to find my women crying silently, holding to her baby bump she looks frightened , like she is enough all of think trouble but put her into depression .

Me: love

She seems to be in a trance of her own swaying back and forth this would be to much for anyone when the fuck is she going to catch a break .

I kneel in front of her cupping her face on my hands , she blinks and more tears fall from her

Her: you heard him , what is he talking about please don't let him come back here , so tired Ntsika am tired

Me: I wanted to let him go but I can't should I call some one because I need to figure this out

Her: call Sisipho for me and please send a driver for buhle it's late

Huh I thought she was home but am glad she is not I don't want her to witness any if these things .

She is almost whispering everything her voice cracking breaking my heart it seems like the universe doesn't like my baby very much it's like life sends her hurdle after hurdle to break the confident woman she has worked so hard to be , when is it enough before she breaks ?

Me: okay I just texted her if you need anything call me okay I will be back soon as I can .

Her: promise me you won't leave me

Me: I promise

She nods and I kiss her temple, after placing at her room , my anger and frustration surfaces, I indicate the guards to place this asshole in my boot I am not feeling very friendly right now

Me: if you scream I will run you over do you hear me  
I shut the boot and speed off

- .
- .
- .
- .

Xola: he is what?!!

Me: yeah I don't know what the fuck is going on but I am at my wits end with this fucking family

I glare at him and he has not said anything to anyone, he is demanding to speak with kgothatso no one but her we have ho m tied up restricting any movement from him .

Xola: we can just take him out and figure out what the fuck is wrong with her parents

His eyes shot up I think he didn't expect that

Me: yeah we don't really need him and I will do the honors

Menzi: but before that I will cut his toes off and the fingers , that's sounds like fun

Him: oh fuck off I know what you are doing

Oh this mother fucker .

I grab one of the pillars that were on the table and walk straight to him.

Me: see am very pissed of today but I think I have been pissed off for quite some time now let me release my stress on you

I bash the side of his face with my fist , he closes his eyes as he winces .

Me: but I have been handling it well , I try and try but asshole's like you keep on popping out , out of know where making my women cry \_\_\_\_\_, mother fucker I haven't made her cry in so long you don't get the honors

Now my fist collides with his gut causing him to cough uncontrollably

Me: then I have to watch my women hurt , know something I hate that shit

I call one of the boys to take off his shoes

Me: funny thing am not the violent one these two are

Xola: he is not lying

Manzi: yeah man you must have messed up, what did he do

Me: unless you want his head to be chopped off you won't say it

He wants to fight out the chair but he was pretty tied tight

Xola: I say chop it off

I walk to the end of the room , oh we have swords that's fun

Menzi: yeah I say we chop it off too man cape town is dry sometimes not much is happening I kiss the action

I drag the sword I hope its intimidating as I think it is .  
When I see his face I am pretty sure it's working because he looks pale right now , I would be scared too

Me: otsile right yeah I think that's your name if you don't talk now am going to have your head as a fucken mental in my room, now TALK

---

MENZI DLAMINI

Ntsika: \_\_\_\_\_, now TALK

When he growled at the last part we all jumped a bit he is usually the calm one but today he is pissed I have never seen him beat the shit out of someone like he did today. This guy is a trembling crying mess , fuck I mean it's only right His head is about to be cut off

Him: okay okay I will but please put that away

Xola: and what makes you think you give out the orders you idiot , just talk

He wanted to form his frown again, in a blink Ntsika placed the sword on his throat piercing it through , blood coming out

Him: shit , they married us young her parents that is

He removed it as we listened attentively

That's more like it

Him: my family sent me to her family ? my sister

and brother in law are the only family I had back then but they are not exactly good people after our kingdom fell apart we had nothing so they turned to crime to get everything they wanted

Ntsika: my guy we don't want your back story het to the point

He breathed and Xola tied a cloth on his neck to stop the bleeding

Him: at 18 my sister husband met with her parents they wanted money and we desperately needed a good image so that the sponsors and people would not banish us from our home , she was all that they paid them 500k every month until recently because their deal had come to end nothing is working out the businesses failed , the farm everything is just dying so they stopped but one thing never changed my marriage to her

Me: I thought you were her brother

Him: that's what we made her think but I am not

Me: wait you said you were 18 how She must have been older enough to understand everything



Him: I was always at boarding school and growing up with her kind of parents she believed everything they told Her, she never argued with them, back home she and I were husband and wife everyone knew that and for a while that's how we got funded and we got away with it because at the time she was still young to rule

Ntsika: she was married before this

Xola: fuck

He was looking at his laptop

Xola: he is right they are married , Sizwe used one of his connections to make their marriage legal after they had been together for 3 years that's when he got successful and could influence people

Me: meaning before that they were not legally married until a certain time

Xola: yeah and this right there is Otsile Moses Kwena

Me: Kwena, oh yeah I have heard about that fallen kingdom nothing but losers who misused people's

money

Menzi: this is so fucked up

Me: who is the sister

Xola got busy again and he chuckled

Xola: her name is Miranda Kwena after they went broke she married one of the notorious criminals that side and it's looking good for them because of them the kingdom is running again even without a ruler

Me: so most likely they use the money they earn through \_\_\_\_\_

Xola: exactly and let me brace you okay (we nod) he shows up all scared and tells kgothatso is his wife they are married after this all , these two ( points at the laptop screen) they are coming for her but what I don't understand is that she has been gone for years now how did that happen

Him: we lied to them told them that kgothatso can't rule she has business we have a family and that kingdom is not safe but they can continue to use our

marriage to get deals and other things since we are  
“ the ruling couple”

I looking at him wimping in pain , I grabbed my  
phone calling the head of security to call in more  
man armed. Xola nods at me for the fast thinking

Me: I think we should capture the parents

Menzi: yeah they spent the money so they would  
attack through them

Xola: yeah I don't think they know that we know

We all nodded

Xola: damn we are smart

They laugh but I can't am worried God dammit she is  
pregnant and she has to constantly worry about  
people destroying her peace I never want to.see her  
broken not when I could have done something about  
it .

---

KGOTHASTO MOKWENA

My mind is not functioning at this moment , my brother is my husband how fucked up is that. I don't even have the strength to cry anymore am just here waiting for the next shit to hit me

Sisi: come on the food is ready

Me: thank you for coming

Her: are you kidding me I feel like we haven't been spending time together so this is good even under the circumstances

Me: tell me about it

Buhle: mommy am done eating can I go to do my home work

Me: of course baby come kiss mommy

She giggles and gives me kisses all over my face then a peck

Me: the Wi-Fi was acting up okay disconnect and

connect again

She nods and goes upstairs

Me: you know whenever something from my past comes up or something happens that's my fault I get nervous

She frowns not understanding what I mean

Me: I am nervous that Ntsika will get enough of me then leave me I mean after how long will be enough till he just gets tired of me

Her: oh no sweet heart don't think like that

Me: but it's the truth , its been shit after shit when will we rest am so tired of fighting

Her: don't you dare give up on him and your relationship I will literally kill you if you did that

I shake my head

Me: am not giving up on him I never will but I think one day he will

She pulled me in hug and we stayed like that when we heard movement upstairs just as we were about

to check what it is a man and a women appeared  
upstairs I glanced at my phone backing towards it  
some how I knew trouble was looming

Her: who the hell are you and what are you doing her

She burst out at them

Women: oh how rude am Miranda and were here to  
collect what's ours

LOVE

KAY

MRS MAN

INSERT 37

---

KGOTHASTO MOKWENA

Me: what are talking about?

I was trying to stall I badly wanted reach my phone but the counter at my back it was hard searching for my phone I fished for my phone for quite some time after a lot of struggling I finally got it , Xola is always paranoid so I have a emergency text drafted for him that I can just click send I glanced over and hit send before looking back at them.

Sisi: okay if you think this is funny it is not and how the hell did you get inside this is fucking trespassing

Man: don't insult me pretty lady now like we said we came here for what is our which is you

I scoffed

Me: get out

Miranda: we paid for you kg baby we own you, we have a contract to prove it with your signature and your parents signatures

Me: well it must be fake because I didn't sign that shit

I half shouted and they were coming closer and closer , I felt sharp pain hit my abdomen and I flinched in pain I couldn't show them that though they will take advantage of that .

Miranda: oh sweet heart you know that forging something like a mere signature is easy and it wasn't that hard since your parents we cooperating with us , greedy old people I tell you

Fucking parents, damn then I was trying so hard to ignore the pain but I knew if I stalled something would happen to my baby I can't allow that to happen

Me: I need a doctor

They finally arrived down stairs the man tried touching me but I felt liquid between my legs



Sisipho: oh no , no no no

The door bursts open the two were like ninjas or something because in a jiffy they were upstairs again obviously running , Xola and Ntsika wanted to go after them but my scream stopped them almost immediately

Me: am bleeding please.....please help me .

They stopped but menzi didn't he went after them I doubt he will catch them they are very fast he hope he does though.

Ntsika carried me to the car I could feel myself slowly slipping I knew it was because of the blood loss I was enduring , Sisipho rubbing my back was not helping, Xola was speeding and I could see my baby worried as he held on to my hand, I really can't do this to him

Me: if it comes to it choose the baby okay

They snapped they heads at me I felt like I needed to say it though

Me: am serious

Ntsika: shhh baby please save your energy please  
your going to need it

Xola: yeah what he said ( he sounds nervous as hell)

Oh my baby is crying he wants this baby so much  
and I know he would be shattered if we were to lose  
the baby

Me: you have to promise to look after buhle for me

My breath hitched at the thought of my baby we  
didn't even check if she is okay I started breathing  
heavy nervous , scared

Xola: don't worry I sent Nosi to go look after her , you  
think I would forget about my niece

God bless his soul I love him so much .

I have been through so much and I have always been  
able to keep a level head , I have literally been  
through it all and I guess the pain and heartache of 6  
is finally catching up with, I mean I can only last so  
long till I break right. Betrayal is what is breaking me  
right now you . They birth me then what do you do  
they abuse me they abused their parental rights ,

they have put me through so much it is not fair and I hate them for that .

I didn't want to focus on the pain I wanted to say calm I didn't want to distress the baby more I couldn't live with myself if anything were to happen. And I know Ntsika loves buhle a lot but I know how happy having his own baby will make Him, his legacy to continue that's why I am not crying or throwing a fit he brought life back to my life and I will give him his baby as a prize even if I have to leave this earth.

---

NTSIKA MAJOLA

It's been 8 hours since I have seen her 8 freaking hours and still nothing, I am worried about her our baby am just worried . I feel sick even thinking that one of them couldn't make it the fact that it could happen makes me feel uneasy

Sisi: try breathing okay they will be fine you have to be strong for her

I nod shutting my eyes breathing in and out , Xola has been a mess he hasn't said a word since we got her but the fact that Numbulelo is on the case he wasn't freaking out as much I didn't even know she was a doctor.

Another hour goes by again and we see Numbulelo coming out of the theatre wasting no time we are all in her face she looks exhausted but with a smile and that gives me a ounce of hope that they are okay

Lelo: am sorry I have to breath first

Xola: uh uh come on now baby please

Out of no where she wipes her tears

Lelo: I have never been so scared during surgery before but they are both okay

We all release breaths, deep breaths I thought I was breathing but turns out I wasn't because I can feel my lungs pumping air and my nose taking in the clean air

Her: baby boy is in the Nicu since he was born

before his time

Me: kgothatso how is she , is she okay

Lelo: yes she is , she lost a lot of blood so we had to supply her with some it was touch and go for a bit but you have a strong ass women she begged me to \_\_\_\_\_,

She wiped her tears again

Lelo: am sorry am such a mess but am happy they are both okay

Xola grabs her women for a tight hug he is not shy showing his emotions because he is crying right now Sisipho is also crying I hugged her too she is very close with her I know she was scared like the rest of us.

Xola: can we see her

She nods

Lelo: but you have to wait a bit the nurse it still taking her vital I suggest one of you go get her a fresh set of cloth , comfortable she had the baby through C-section and I am sorry I didn't come ask

for permission but both her and the baby wouldn't have survived it's unprofessional I know I acted on impulse

I chuckled and hugged her so tight I felt her struggle to breath a bit I let her go though

Me: we are family right and thank you I think if you told us we would have panicked she is okay and we are happy

Lelo: let me go check in on her before I let you in okay

She walks to a ward room

Sisi: Thank God

My phone disrupts me and it's Menzi shit I forgot he went after those two fuckers

Menzi: I got the women but not the man the fucker didn't even care

Me: keep her there I will work on her tomorrow right now I want to see my women and son

Menzi: am happy for you man

We hang up , loyalty is a huge thing between me , Xola and Menzi we work so well together I wish they were my brother not that fuck tard

Xola: I will go get her something to wear and some food I know how hospital food sucks , should I bring buhle too

Me: yeah I know she will want to meet her brother

He walks and I sit next to Sisipho

Me: look

I give her my phone soon as she sees the designs she gasps

Her: shit

Me: I don't know which one I should pick but I had then both made

Her: Lord they both so beautiful must be expensive though

Me: I think am going to get both I was hoping to do it before the baby comes but why wait I love her I should be able to prose right and the costs I didn't care she is worth more than this

She nods with her eyes glistening

Her: she is going to be so happy, I want to her to be happy

She lays her head on my shoulder

Her: can I plan a little date for you guys

Me: I have a little plan for that but you will be here to see her bawl her eyes out .

---

MENZI DLAMINI

I am so tired but I have to be there for my boys. I have ever ran that fast in my life damn I felt a bit old but I caught the women I wanted the guy but I figured the women will be easy to crack they will get it alright , I asked Mike to look for this guy since we are going to be occupied and like a great brother in law he said he will take care of it up no questions asked , everyone loves kgothatso it's hard not too when she is the nicest person even when she has been through so much



Me: tell me she is okay Mike was biting my head for not making sure she is

Sisipho lunges at me making me stumble a bit , but that earns me a passionate kiss . She is divorcing the shit bag and it's coming soon after am asking her to marry me am old and I want to start a family with her soon as possible . You know If I want something I get it

Lelo comes looking exhausted man doctors have it rough

Lelo: she is ready for you but keep it low okay we don't want to stress her right

Me: let's let him see her first he needs it

Her: yeah go after we will come after , make sure you kiss her for me please

I chuckle

Me: hayi wena that's weird

She hugs me and lays her head on my chest oh my baby must have been so worried she loves kgothatso I think the thing with her family has her

cling to the ones she loves more than she should but none of us are complaining .

After a few Xola comes with buhle who is so happy must have heard about the birth of her brother , Ntsika pops her head and tell us to come in.

Going in we all hug a exhausted drowsy kgothatso but buhle is looking through the incubator examining the baby ,we all looking in awe bringing life is not easy and I don't think I could do it women are strong as hell .

Lelo: your high blood pressure is stable now healthy as ever ,in a bit a nurse will come with a pump because we have to feed the baby through tubes

I watch kgothatso's breath hitch but Ntsika is there to squeeze her hand , this man loves her women

Lelo: don't worry he is a healthy baby in a month or two she will be out the Nicu okay

Ntsika: can we hold him

Lelo shakes her head sadly

Lelo: he is still breathing through tubes after he is

able to breath on his own then you will be able to hold him for now I suggest be patient with him , if he is anything like his mom he will be breathing on his own in a week or two

Xola: he looks cute

Buhle frowns at Xola like he has said something stupid, I watch her like she wants to say something but then she doesn't

Sisi: yeah he is adorable

Buhle: he looks like a mouse

I wasn't going to laugh at all but the faces everyone made looking at her made me burst out laughing, I tried stopping but the face made me laugh even harder trying oh so hard not be loud to scare the baby

Me: oh she said mouse

I chuckle holding my laugh, sihle elbows me but we all end up laughing

Ntsika: trust buhle to say that

A legend that's what she is

MRS MAN

INSERT 38

---

KGOTHSO MOKWENA

I am still not breathing right with the baby In incubator but he is okay he is alive that's all I care about right now, My body is still adjusting from giving birth but then again I don't mind I gave birth to the most beautiful boy even though her sister taunts her

I have Question for my parents all I wanted to know is why ? . They are the worst and I vow to have amazing relationships with my children I want them to know what love is now that I will always be there for them.

Him: you look good you know had me worded for a moment there baby

I chuckle and turn to him he is amazing with everything he is still not tired of me but he seems to

be falling in love all the time , I want to be perfect for him but I know perfection is an illusion and but I feel like it is what he deserves

Me: am I? ,I currently very tired lord my hair should be a mess

He smiles sheepishly

Him: I worry about you you know but I know you are strong just don't give up okay even when it gets tough fight , for us and our babies

I nodded and it would be worth it if I fight for us and our family I wouldn't want to disappoint him

Me: we haven't named the baby

Him: I took the liberty and named him but it's one of the names we chose it's Shaka Majola I think that is fitting and the surname don't worry love we're getting married soon

I he took my head and I rested my head on his chest

Me : sounds perfect, I wish we could just disappear and never come back till every thing is okay. I feel like am constantly dealing with shit all the time can't

I just be happy

I roll back my eyes to stop the tears from coming out I am tired

Me: I want to be happy Ntsika

Him: shhh baby everything will be okay

Why don't I believe that I want to but how do I do that when each and every evil shit has happened to me , the moment I grasp happiness it gets snatched from me . And at the end the people around me end up in the shit that was meant for me.

Him: don't do that

I frown

Me: what

Him: blame yourself don't do it , don't even lie saying you are not I can read you like a book

Me: how can I not, how many times have you had to deal with my problems we haven't even dealt with your family matter

Him: hey hey no, me and you we are one whether

you like it or not okay so stop over thinking

I nod and move a bit closer to his touch , I don't know how the heck we are going to solve this heck I don't know what's going to happen at the end of everything but I hope my babies and him are with me just am praying for protection to everyone I love you.

.

.

.

.

My baby was in his incubator and I overlooking him , he is so small and pink , tiny little hands and feet , his hair is fuller on the front but has a bald spot at the back , his tiny pink lips . When I look at him my heart breakse he was still supposed to be inside my tummy growing and getting all the nutrition he needs , I had cravings a lot of them but I didn't indulge in most of them , I ate health and I exercised just so I can have a problem free birth and my baby could be healthy but the total opposite happened life sucks

Nurse : Ms mokwena it's time to go back the doctor has a few things they want to talk to you about

I smile at her then return to my ward room am still so tired I can barely keep my eyes open

Doc: oh you are here I have to install your drips for water intake you lost a lot of water and we need to hydrate you

I smile at him and lay on my bed , he does what he does

Doc: am sorry to have done this but I added a little sleeping something you look so tired and I know you have been struggling to sleep

Me: thanks I guess

The medicine just hit me hard because I already feel so drowsy , I didn't want to sleep but with these I already felt knocked out . After a little battle I couldn't anymore so I gave in to the darkness and closed my eyes shut relaxing my body.



---

NEXT DAY

NOSI QOBO

Siphe: she is not taking you serious she wanted to meet up with you but then she cancels just like that and where is that husband of yours

Xola sent me a text saying he won't be home last night and I couldn't help but to think he was with her .

I still have to get used to this and it's hard as hell

Me: relax she is coming now , don't rile me up because I have managed to calm myself and be excused when she gets here okay

She rolls her eyes and goes to her room she needs to look for a job I can't handle her hormones

About an hour later Nombulelo sent me a text saying she is outside . I quickly open the gate for her but she doesn't park inside ( rude ) , I peak outside and I saw her taking her white coat off

Me: is she a doctor ?

I don't feel so good anymore. She doesn't have her weave on right now and her curly hair is silky and very wavy , her body is to die for in that dress ughh and am pregnant. My heart startn to beat fast did Xola tell her that the baby is not his .

Siphe: dude the door bell is ringing

Crap I must have zoned out . I hurry and open for her damn she is hot

Her: hey am sorry I am late I got held up at home I overslept

I let her in and she instantly looks around I feel kinda cool because I know this house is the second biggest house in the neighbourhood after kgothatso's .

Her: wow your house is beautiful

Me: thank you so much

We sit and I give her juice, I don't know what to say

Her: look I know I might seem a bit pushy or forward

You think

Her: yeah I know, but I didn't want things to be weird  
I guess we already kind of disrespected you by  
getting engaged without your know....

Just before she could continue her phone rings but  
she puts it on silent

Me: but it's already done I mean there is nothing that  
we can do know

She sighs

Her: yeah I know but am hoping maybe one day just  
one day that we can get along I won't interfere with  
your life and I hope I can get the same courtesy, hey  
maybe one day we could be friends

Me: can I ask how did you two meet

The glint in her eyes can't be missed

Her: oh I saw him at a bar he was out of it and I  
thought he was hot I swear he didn't have his ring on  
that day and I went for it but before it got anywhere  
he friend zoned me but I understood, we talked for a  
while then one day he was upset that's when things

when a bit further than it should have before then we would just talk about life and everything

He wasn't lying practically I am the root that caused him to take a second wife

Me: did he

I coughed a bit

Me: did he tell you about my pregnancy

She frowns but then something clicks on her face

Her: I kind of figured it out he didn't say anything directly

Me: huh

She moves to the edge of the couch and she crosses her leg I did not miss that red bottom

Her: when I examined him and we found out that he couldn't produce

Me: what !!

Her: shit you didn't know

I sit back so that's how he found out

Her: I only know because am his doctor now

Her phone rings again and she asks to be excused  
my sister comes and the moment she sees her she  
has the same look I had

Siphe : damn sis she is hot

Her: baby \_\_\_\_\_, what no I am the one that  
handles everything concerning her , X baby relax  
please go to the CCTV room and start there

I look at her and she is a crying mess she grabs her  
bag

Her:am am sorry I have to go

She practically sprints out here without looking back  
leaving us confused . It's stung when she called him  
baby but I have to get used to my new normal now .

---

XOLA QOBO

Me: Nombulelo I specifically told you don't let any  
fucking one to be with her what part of that didn't

you understand

Her: I swear I took a 30 minutes nap then\_\_\_\_, am sorry

Me: then what

Her: I went to see Nosi

Ntsika : don't yell at her she was tired Xola solution okay Menzi is working with the security I don't want dumb cops anywhere near this they will get my baby killed , I placed 2 guards out the nursery room

He is too calm and I am freaking out

Lelo: I don't leave his sight I promise

Ntsika: let's go find her

I can't believe she is kidnapped.

Y'all data is a B right now hence the short insert am sorry

LOVE

MRS MAN

INSERT 39

---

XOLA QOBO

She has been missing for approximately 7 days 2 days and 7 hours and we still haven't gotten anything that could help us lead to her, baby shaka has already been removed from his tubes and can breath on his own but he is under constant observation and his mother was not there to witness it , nobuhle has been crying for her mother for days we don't even know what to do to console her worse we can't even let her go to school

Nosi: she has to eat something today yesterday she went to bed without eating anything and Ntsika hasn't even come to check on her

I shake my head while she seems annoyed about everything these days even more than usual

Me: he is a mess it's better if she doesn't see him

like that it will only freak her out and he has a bit of a temper

Nosi: then try something to get her to eat I have tried almost everything even money is not buying her

I chuckle and go kiss her temple taking the food for buhle she has been staying here with Nosi since kg got kidnapped. When I open her room she is sitting near the window looking at the gate that's has been her position since she got here

Me: she will come back soon baby come on come eat please

She shakes her head

Her: I want my mommy please uncle Xola please

Her voice cracks at the last , we couldn't tell her that her mom is kidnapped we just said she went on a business trip but I think she can sense that we are lying to her we all know she is too smart for her own good .

Me: okay how about this if you eat I will take you to go see uncle Tsika how is that



She looks at me to see if am lying to her then scrunching her nose

Her: promise

Me: please come now baby girl.

\*clean up am bringing your daughter in 20 \*

I send him a quickly text maybe this will give him the motivation he has been lacking for the last 2 days every time we think we have a lead it had been a bust and each and everyone he would get frustrated . I know how he feels I want to shoot and kill everyone right now but with two women and a baby on the way I can't exactly do that everything we do now we have to think of the safety of our families. I on the other hand I have to make sure that neither of my women feel neglected on top of that I won't stop looking for my sister so yeah am a bit of a busy man .

Anderson has gone mad now the fact that he hasn't found kg isn't going to well with him after all he says he runs this world , the man we are looking for must be really good at this hiding thing because at this point we are waiting for him to make a slight

mistake then we will pounce on him other than that we are lost

After feeding nobuhle she takes a quick bath then we go head to their house , we find Ntsika on the phone and by the looks of things he shaved that little beard he had and is now clean but the bags under his eyes , slouched shoulders and tiredness can't be missed he is taking the hard

Buhle : daddy

That shocked the both of us but she didn't even notice because she tackled him with a hug she giggled and snuggled on him

Ntsika: how are you my baby

Buhle: please don't make me go again I will wait for mommy with you.

Me: princess you \_\_\_\_\_

Buhle: please daddy please and I want to see my brother

Ntsika: okay let's wait for a bit then we will go , go to your room for so long okay.

Buhle: yes

She skipped to her room and for the first time in a while she was smiling

Ntsika: am going crazy right know do you realize that she has been gone for over a week now

Menzi: yeah I feel like Shit Sisipho is not even speaking to me right now because I stopped her from calling the police

Me: you should tell her those people are useless if we are struggling they definitely won't do shit

We flopped on the couch nothing feels bad as being helpless when you want to help those you love

Anderson: what the fuck is this ?

We jumped on the couch to see a seething red Mike , shit when did he get here

Mike: what the fuck are you doing sitting around I will beat the fuck out of all of you

Menzi: Mike we have nothing we looked every where , we followed every close lead and there is nothing

Mike: fucking excuses that doesn't mean you sit each and every second is crucial if she comes back harmed I swear am going to kill all of you

Why is he that mad isn't that Ntsika's job

Mike: and you all look like Shit

Oh this fucker and then we all got to work after hours still we had nothing looking at the CCTV

Ntsika: this is too clean too clean if I might add

Mike: I was about to say that how the heck did this person know that kg will be alone and I am pretty sure they now she is well connected

Menzi: inside job

Me: yeah definitely a inside job

I sat down and hacked the system again double checking there aren't more cameras but still there was nothing

Mike: the parents have you questioned them.

Ntsika: yeah but they are still in the basement if you want to make sure maybe we didn't do enough.

Mike: yeah let me go ,and Menzi call my wife she is being way to hormonal I think she is pregnant again

Menzi: mike I told you to stop making babies

He chuckled and disappeared into the basement

Ntsika: we have to find her man am not coping one more loose end and am going to lose it

He closed his eyes and went upstairs.

---

## NTSIKA MAJOLA

We at the Nicu section watching baby shaka , he is breathing on his own which is great and has started developing and I must say it's a bit rapid than I expected he is still small but he has put on some weight . Lelo told me at the rate he is going he might be out the Nicu in 3 weeks then we can take him home I am hoping and praying that by then we would have found her .

This week has been shit for me real shit and I even forgot that my daughter my need me , am an ass I

know fuck she even called me daddy and I didn't acknowledge that this thing has me fucken stressed

Me: hay baby

I see her wipe her face quick then then turns to look at me I have honestly messed up

Me: come here sweetie

She turns from her brother and sits on my lap

Me: you called me daddy today that made me happy

She smiles and kisses my cheek

Her: I miss mommy doesn't she want to be with us anymore or is it because I called shaka a mouse I was just playing is that why you didn't want me around

I closed my eyes and pinched the bridge of my nose , fuck she thinks this is all her fault who do I explain to this to her and the sad things is that I can't she will have a fit if I tell .

Me: sweetie no one is mad okay mommy will be back soon and maybe real soon aunty Lelo will let us take shaka home

Her: I would like that very much

I kiss her cheeks and she wraps herself with my hand  
hiding her face on my leg I can't shake the feeling  
that we are being played but I don't know how to  
start looking more into this hunch of mine

.  
. .  
. .  
. .

Buhle went to bed early today I figured that she is  
tired both physically and emotionally I don't want her  
to go to Nosi's anymore I look after her

Mike: they have help and it's someone who knows  
each and every shit we do it

Xola: who? N I trust everyone we work with

He shakes his head

Mike: This is personal man the way she talked about  
getting her kidnapped they gave them each and  
everything about kgothatso

Me: fuck

Menzi: I don't like what am thinking and I know your thinking it too

She scans me and Xola

I close my eyes if my suspicious is right I don't know what am going to do . I look around the room and all of a sudden Xola types frantically on his laptop he has figured it out and were a bit closer to finding the mother of my children.

---

SOME WHERE

Kgothatso's already exhausted body was beaten to a pulp for trying to fight her kidnappers , She has been starved, and occasionally given water she hasn't bathed in days , and to make things worse her breast is leaking milk when the thought of her family comes to mind she breaks down , for how long she should fight ( she thought to herself ) at some point the battle gets the by her of you and you just want to



give up

She hasn't been able to figure out who took her but by the looks of things the man that kidnapped her has had help from someone that knows her personally but the question remains unanswered , who is the mole?

I know it's not the normal lengths am sorry but it's the best I can do being home at this time is making hard for me type on a regular basis .

I won't be posting everyday but I won't long

LOVE

KAY

